

GIÁO TRÌNH LỚP PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGAPĀḬI

Hướng dẫn: Sư Thiện Hảo (Vāyāma)

Mātikā

1. Mahāvaggo.....	1
1. Nāṇakathā.....	3
1. Sutamayañāṇaniddeso.....	3
2. Sīlamayañāṇaniddeso.....	23
3. Samādhībhāvanāmayañāṇaniddeso.....	27
4. Dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaniddeso.....	27
5. Sammasanañāṇaniddeso.....	29
6. Udayabbayañāṇaniddeso.....	30
7. Bhaṅgānupassanañāṇaniddeso.....	31
8. Ādīnavañāṇaniddeso.....	32
9. Saṅkhārupekkhāñāṇaniddeso.....	33
10. Gotrabhuñāṇaniddeso.....	36
11. Maggañāṇaniddeso.....	38
12. Phalañāṇaniddeso.....	39
13. Vimuttiñāṇaniddeso.....	40
14. Paccavekkhañāṇaniddeso.....	41
15. Vatthunānattañāṇaniddeso.....	42
16. Gocarañānattañāṇaniddeso.....	43
17. Cariyāñānattañāṇaniddeso.....	44
18. Bhūminānattañāṇaniddeso.....	46
19. Dhammanānattañāṇaniddeso.....	47
20-24. Nāṇapañcakaniddeso.....	48
25-28. Paṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso.....	48
29-31. Nāṇattayaniddeso.....	50
32. Ānantarikasamādhiñāṇaniddeso.....	52
33. Araṇavihārañāṇaniddeso.....	53
34. Nirodhasamāpattiñāṇaniddeso.....	53
35. Parinibbānañāṇaniddeso.....	55
36. Samasīsaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso.....	55
37. Sallekhaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso.....	56
38. Vīriyārambhañāṇaniddeso.....	56
39. Atthasandassanañāṇaniddeso.....	57
40. Dassanavisuddhiñāṇaniddeso.....	57
41. Khantiñāṇaniddeso.....	58
42. Pariyogāhañāṇaniddeso.....	58
43. Padesavihārañāṇaniddeso.....	58
44-49. Chavivattañāṇaniddeso.....	59
50. Iddhividhañāṇaniddeso.....	60
51. Sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaniddeso.....	61
52. Cetopariyañāṇaniddeso.....	61
53. Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaniddeso.....	62
54. Dibbacakkhuñāṇaniddeso.....	62
55. Āsavakkhayañāṇaniddeso.....	63
56-63. Saccañāṇacatukkadvayaniddeso.....	64
64-67. Suddhikapaṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso.....	64
68. Indriyaparopariyattañāṇaniddeso.....	65
69. Āsayānusayañāṇaniddeso.....	66
70. Yamakapāṭihīrañāṇaniddeso.....	67
71. Mahākaruṇāñāṇaniddeso.....	68
72-73. Sabbaññutañāṇaniddeso.....	70
2. Diṭṭhikathā.....	72
1. Assādadīṭṭhiniddeso.....	75
2. Attānudiṭṭhiniddeso.....	77
3. Micchādīṭṭhiniddeso.....	82
4. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiniddeso.....	82

5. Sassatadiṭṭhiniddeso	83
6. Ucchedadiṭṭhiniddeso	83
7. Antaggāhikādiṭṭhiniddeso	83
8. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiniddeso	86
9. Aparantānudiṭṭhiniddeso	86
10-12. Saññojanikādiṭṭhiniddeso	86
13. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso	87
14. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso	87
15-16. Bhava-vibhavadīṭṭhiniddeso	88
3. Ānāpānassatikathā	90
1. Gaṇanavāra	90
2. Soḷasañāṇaniddeso	90
3. Upakkilesañāṇaniddeso	91
4. Vodānañāṇaniddeso	93
5. Satokāriñāṇaniddeso	97
6. Nānarāsichakkaniddeso	109
4. Indriyakathā	110
1. Paṭhamasuttantaniddeso	110
2. Dutiyasuttantaniddeso	111
3. Tatiyasuttantaniddeso	117
4. Catutthasuttantaniddeso	121
5. Indriyasamodhānaṃ	124
5. Vimokkhakathā	128
1. Uddeso	128
2. Niddeso	129
6. Gatikathā	147
7. Kammakathā	149
8. Vipallāsakathā	150
9. Maggākathā	151
10. Maṇḍapeyyakathā	153
2. Yuganaddhavaggo	156
1. Yuganaddhakathā	156
1. Suttantaniddeso	156
2. Dhammuddhaccavāraniddeso	160
2. Saccakathā	161
1. Paṭhamasuttantaniddeso	162
2. Dutiyasuttantapāḷi	164
3. Dutiyasuttantaniddeso	165
3. Bojjhaṅgakathā	167
Mūlamūlakādidāsakaṃ	167
Suttantaniddeso	172
4. Mettākathā	174
1. Indriyavāro	174
2. Balavāro	175
3. Bojjhaṅgavāro	176
4. Maggaṅgavāro	176
5. Virāgakathā	179
6. Paṭisambhidākathā	182
1. Dhammacakkapavattanavāro	182
2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro	185
3. Iddhipādavāro	186
4. Sattabodhisattavāro	187
5. Abhiññādivāro	187
6. Khandhādivāro	188
7. Saccavāro	188
8. Paṭisambhidāvāro	188
9. Chabuddhadhammavāro	189

7. Dhammacakkakathā	189
1. Saccavāro	189
2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro	191
3. Iddhipādavāro	192
8. Lokuttarakathā	193
9. Balakathā	194
10. Suññakathā	199
1. Mātikā	199
2. Niddeso	199
3. Paññāvaggo	203
1. Mahāpaññākathā	203
1. Soḷasapaññāniddeso	205
2. Puggalavisesaniddeso	211
2. Iddhikathā	212
Dasaidhiniddeso	213
3. Abhisamayakathā	217
4. Vivekakathā	219
1. Maggaṅganiddeso	219
2. Indriyaniddeso	221
5. Cariyākathā	222
6. Pāṭihāriyakathā	222
7. Samasīsakathā	224
8. Satipaṭṭhānakathā	225
9. Vipassanākathā	226
10. Mātikākathā	230

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Khuddakanikāye
Paṭisambhidāmaggaṭṭhī

1. Mahāvaggo

Mātikā

1. Sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.
2. Sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ.
3. Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ.
4. Paccayapariggāhe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.
5. Atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.
6. Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ.
7. Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.
8. Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.
9. Muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
10. Bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ.
11. Dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.
12. Payogappaṭippassaddhi paññā phale ñāṇaṃ.
13. Chinnavaṭṭamanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.
14. Tadā samudāgate² dhamme passane paññā paccavekkhāṇe ñāṇaṃ.
15. Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānante ñāṇaṃ.
16. Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānante ñāṇaṃ.
17. Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānante ñāṇaṃ.
18. Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānante ñāṇaṃ.
19. Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānante ñāṇaṃ.
20. Abhiññāpaññā ñātaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
21. Pariññāpaññā tīraṇaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
22. Pahāne paññā pariccāgaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
23. Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
24. Sacchikiriyāpaññā phassaṇaṭṭhe³ ñāṇaṃ.
25. Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.
26. Dhammanānante paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

¹ chinnamanupassane (syā.), chinnavaṭṭamanupassane (sī. aṭṭha.)

² samupāgate (syā.)

³ phusaṇaṭṭhe (ka.)

27. Niruttinānatte paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
28. Paṭibhānanānatte paññā¹ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
29. Vihāranānatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
30. Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
31. Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
32. Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ.
33. Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca vihārādhigamo paññā arañavihāre ñāṇaṃ.
34. Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvata paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.
35. Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.
36. Sabbadhammānaṃ sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
37. Puthunānattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
38. Asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.
39. Nānādhammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ.
40. Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahātānānattakattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.
41. Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.
42. Phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhaṇe² ñāṇaṃ.
43. Samodahane paññā padasavihāre ñāṇaṃ.
44. Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
45. Nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
46. Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
47. Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
48. Vosagge³ paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
49. Tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.
50. Kāyampi cittampi ekavavattānatā sukhasaññaṇca lahasaññaṇca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjhanaṭṭhe paññā iddhiṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
51. Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattakattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyoḡāhaṇe paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ.
52. Tiṇṇannaṃ cittānaṃ vipphāratā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattakattaviññācariyā pariyoḡāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ.
53. Paccayappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattakattakammavipphāravasena pariyoḡāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiññaṇaṃ.

¹ paṭibhānanānatte (syā.)

² pariyoḡāhane (syā.)

³ vossagge (bahūsu)

54. Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuññaṃ.
55. Catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.
56. Pariññaṭṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.
57. Pahānaṭṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ.
58. Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ.
59. Bhāvanaṭṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.
60. Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.
61. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ.
62. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ.
63. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.
64. Atthaṭṭhisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ.
65. Dhammapaṭṭhisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ.
66. Niruttipaṭṭhisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ.
67. Paṭibhānapaṭṭhisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ.
68. Indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ.
69. Sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.
70. Yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.
71. Mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.
72. Sabbaññutaññaṃ.
73. Anāvarenaññaṃ.

Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni. Imesaṃ tesattatiyā ñāṇānaṃ sattaṭṭhi ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni; cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

Mātikā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ñāṇakathā

1. Sutamayañāṇaniddeso

1. Kathaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

“Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā pariññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā pahātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā ṭhitibhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ² ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ ”ime dhammā abhiññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve dhammā abhiññeyyā – dve dhātuyo. Tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā – tisso dhātuyo. Cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā – cattāri ariyasaccāni. Pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā – pañca vimuttāyatanāni. Cha dhammā abhiññeyyā – cha anuttariyāni. Satta dhammā abhiññeyyā – satta niddasavatthūni. Aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā – aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni. Nava dhammā abhiññeyyā – nava anupubbavihārā. Dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā – dasa nijjaravatthūni.

3. “Sabbāṃ, bhikkhave, abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ? Cakkhu³, bhikkhave, abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo; yampidaṃ⁴ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññeyyaṃ. Sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saddā abhiññeyyā...pe... ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; gandhā abhiññeyyā... jivhā abhiññeyyā; rasā abhiññeyyā... kāyo abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā... mano abhiññeyyo; dhammā abhiññeyyā; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññeyyaṃ.”

Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; vedanā abhiññeyyā; saññā abhiññeyyā; saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā; vīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Cakkhu abhiññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jivhā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo; mano abhiññeyyo. Rūpā abhiññeyyā; saddā abhiññeyyā; gandhā abhiññeyyā; rasā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; dhammā abhiññeyyā. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sotavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ghānavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jivhāvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kāyavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo ; sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo; ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo; jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo; kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo; manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā ; jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā; saddasaññā abhiññeyyā; gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā ; rasasaññā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā; dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā. Rūpasañcetanā abhiññeyyā;

¹ dukkhasamudayo (syā.)

² dukkhanirodho (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā

³ cakkhuṃ (syā. ka.)

⁴ yamidaṃ (ka.) saṃ. ni. 4.52 passitabbo

saddasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; gandhasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; rasasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; dhammasañcetanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpaṇhā abhiññeyyā; saddaṇhā abhiññeyyā; gandhaṇhā abhiññeyyā; rasaṇhā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbaṇhā abhiññeyyā; dhammaṇhā abhiññeyyā. Rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo; saddavitakko abhiññeyyo; gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo; rasavitakko abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo; dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo. Rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo; saddavicāro abhiññeyyo ; gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo; rasavicāro abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo; dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

4. Pathavīdhātu abhiññeyyā; āpodhātu abhiññeyyā; tejjodhātu abhiññeyyā; vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā; ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā; viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā.

Pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; tejjokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nīlakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; lohitaṇṇasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Kesā abhiññeyyā; lomā abhiññeyyā; nakhā abhiññeyyā; dantā abhiññeyyā; taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nhārū¹ abhiññeyyā; aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā; aṭṭhimañjā abhiññeyyā²; vakkamaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; yakaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kilomakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pihakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ antagaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; karīsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pubbo abhiññeyyo; lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sedo abhiññeyyo; medo abhiññeyyo; assu abhiññeyyaṃ; vasā abhiññeyyā; kheḷo abhiññeyyo; siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā; lasikā abhiññeyyā; muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā; rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Sotadhātu abhiññeyyā; saddadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotavīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Ghāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānavīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Jivhadhātu abhiññeyyā; rasadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhāvīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyavīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Manodhātu abhiññeyyā; dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā; manovīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā.

Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sukkindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; vīriyindriyaṃ³ abhiññeyyaṃ; satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

5. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā; rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā. Kāmahavo abhiññeyyo; rūpahavo abhiññeyyo ; arūpahavo abhiññeyyo. Saññābhavo abhiññeyyo;

¹ nahārū (syā.)

² aṭṭhimañjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ (syā. ka.)

³ viriyindriyaṃ (syā.)

asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo. Ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo; catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo; pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo.

6. Paṭhamam jhānam¹ abhiññeyyam; dutiyam jhānam abhiññeyyam; tatiyam jhānam abhiññeyyam; catuttham jhānam abhiññeyyam. Mettācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; karuṇācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; muditācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; upekkhācetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsañācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Avijjā abhiññeyyā; sañkhārā abhiññeyyā; viññāṇam abhiññeyyam; nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyam; salāyatanam abhiññeyyam; phasso abhiññeyyo; vedanā abhiññeyyā; taṇhā abhiññeyyā; upādānam abhiññeyyam; bhavo abhiññeyyo; jāti abhiññeyyā; jarāmaṇam abhiññeyyam.

7. Dukkham abhiññeyyam; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyam; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā...pe... sañkhārā abhiññeyyā...pe... viññāṇam abhiññeyyam. Cakkhu abhiññeyyam...pe... jarāmaṇam abhiññeyyam; jarāmaṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

Dukkhasa pariññattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo; rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhārānam... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa...pe... jarāmaṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhārānam... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa...pe... jarāmaṇassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

8. Dukkham abhiññeyyam; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo; dukkhasa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; dukkhasa nissaraṇam abhiññeyyam. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyam; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññeyyam. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā... sañkhārā abhiññeyyā... viññāṇam abhiññeyyam... cakkhu abhiññeyyam...pe... jarāmaṇam abhiññeyyam; jarāmaṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa

¹ paṭhamajjhānam (syā.) evamīdisesu thānesu

chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo ; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā... saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā... viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ... cakkhu abhiññeyyaṃ...pe... jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jarāmaraṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaraṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇe nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā ; jarāmaraṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

10. Uppādo abhiññeyyo; pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; āyūhanā¹ abhiññeyyā; paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; gati abhiññeyyā; nibbatti abhiññeyyā; upapatti abhiññeyyā; jāti abhiññeyyā; jarā abhiññeyyā; byādhi abhiññeyyo, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; soko abhiññeyyo; paridevo abhiññeyyo; upāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Anuppādo abhiññeyyo; appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; anāyūhanā² abhiññeyyā; appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; agati abhiññeyyā; anibbatti abhiññeyyā; anupapatti abhiññeyyā; ajāti abhiññeyyā; ajarā abhiññeyyā; abyādhi abhiññeyyo; amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; asoko abhiññeyyo; aparidevo abhiññeyyo; anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Uppādo abhiññeyyo; anuppādo abhiññeyyo; pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā abhiññeyyā; anāyūhanā abhiññeyyā. Paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā. Gati abhiññeyyā; agati abhiññeyyā. Nibbatti abhiññeyyā; anibbatti abhiññeyyā. Upapatti abhiññeyyā; anupapatti abhiññeyyā. Jāti abhiññeyyā; ajāti abhiññeyyā. Jarā abhiññeyyā; ajarā abhiññeyyā. Byādhi abhiññeyyo; abyādhi abhiññeyyo. Maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko abhiññeyyo; asoko abhiññeyyo. Paridevo abhiññeyyo; aparidevo abhiññeyyo. Upāyāso abhiññeyyo; anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Uppādo dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

¹ āyūhanā (syā.) evamuparipi

² anāyūhanā (syā.) evamuparipi

Anuppādo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyūhanā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi dukkhaṃ, abyādhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā bhayaṃ, anāyūhanā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati bhayaṃ, agati khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi bhayaṃ, abyādhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso sāmisanṭi abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā nirāmisanti

abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyūhanā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi sāmisaṃ, abyādhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajaraṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā saṅkhārā, anāyūhanā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi saṅkhārā, abyādhi nibbāna¹nti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

11. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; ekaggatṭho abhiññeyyo; avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; paggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; anāvilaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitatṭho abhiññeyyo; āramaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pahānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vivattaṇaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo; santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paṇītaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; appaṇihitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekarasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; anativattaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo;

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho (ka.), paripūriṭṭho (sī. aṭṭha.)

² nivattaṇaṭṭho (ka.)

yuganaddhattho¹ abhiññeyyo; niyyānattho abhiññeyyo; hetuttho² abhiññeyyo; dassanattho abhiññeyyo; ādhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Samathassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo; vipassanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo; samathavipassanānam ekarasattho abhiññeyyo; yuganaddhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo; sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo; ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo; līnassa cittassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo; uddhatassa cittassa niggahattho abhiññeyyo; ubhavisuddhānam ajjupekkhanattho abhiññeyyo; visesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo; uttari paṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo; saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo; nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo; vīriyindriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo; satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo; samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo; paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

Saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyattho abhiññeyyo; vīriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo; satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo; samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo; paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

Satisambojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo; vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo; pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo; passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo; samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

Sammāditthiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo; sammāsāṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo; sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo; sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo; sammāājīvassa vodānattho abhiññeyyo; sammāvāyāmassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo; sammāsatiyā upatthānattho abhiññeyyo; sammāsamādhissa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Indriyānam ādhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo; balānam akampiyattho abhiññeyyo; bojjhaṅgānam niyyānattho abhiññeyyo; maggassa hetuttho abhiññeyyo; satipatthānānam upatthānattho abhiññeyyo; sammappadhānānam padahanattho abhiññeyyo; iddhipādānam ijjhanattho abhiññeyyo; saccānam tathattho abhiññeyyo; payogānam³ paṭippassaddhattho abhiññeyyo; phalānam sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo.

Vitakkassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo; vicārassa upavicārattho abhiññeyyo; pītiyā pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo; sukhasa abhisandanattho abhiññeyyo. Cittassa ekaggattho abhiññeyyo. Āvajjanattho abhiññeyyo; vijānanattho abhiññeyyo; pajānanattho abhiññeyyo; sañjānanattho abhiññeyyo; ekodattho abhiññeyyo. Abhiññāya ñātattho abhiññeyyo; pariññāya tīraṇattho abhiññeyyo; pahānassa pariccāgattho abhiññeyyo; bhāvanāya ekarasattho abhiññeyyo; sacchikiriyāya phassanattho abhiññeyyo; khandhānam khandhattho abhiññeyyo; dhātūnam dhātuttho⁴ abhiññeyyo; āyatanānam āyatanattho abhiññeyyo; saṅkhatānam saṅkhatattho abhiññeyyo; asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatattho abhiññeyyo.

14. Cittattho abhiññeyyo; cittānantariyattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa vuṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa vivaṭṭanattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa hetuttho abhiññeyyo; cittassa paccayattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa vatthuttho⁵ abhiññeyyo; cittassa bhūmattho⁶ abhiññeyyo; cittassa ārammaṇattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo; cittassa cariyattho

¹ yuganandhanattho (ka.)

² hetattho (syā.)

³ maggānam (sabbattha) atthakathā passitabbā

⁴ dhātuttho (syā.)

⁵ vatthuttho (syā.)

⁶ bhūmattho (syā. sī. attha.) (ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo) (ka.) atthakathā passitabbā

abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa gataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

15. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte vijānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; ekatte pajānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte sañjānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte ekadaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte upanibandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte pakkhandanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte pasīdanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; ekatte santiṭṭhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte vimuccanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte “etaṃ santa”nti passanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte yānikataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte vatthukataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte anuṭṭhitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paricitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte susamāraddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; ekatte pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paripūraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte samodhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte adhiṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte āsevanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bhāvanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bahulīkammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte susamuggataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte suvimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; ekatte bujjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubujjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibujjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambujjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubodhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibodhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambodhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubodhipakkhiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambodhipakkhiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte ujjotanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte anujotanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭijotanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekatte sañjotanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

16. Patāpanaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; virocanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; kilesānaṃ santāpanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; amalaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vimalaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nimalaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vivekacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; virāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; virāgacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vosaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo; vosaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Vīriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittaṣa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

¹ pakāsaṇaṭṭho (ka.)

² vossaggaṭṭho (syā. ka.)

17. Dukkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa pīlanatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa saṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa vipariṇāmatṭho abhiññeyyo. Samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa āyūhanatṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; samudayassa nidānatṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa saññogatṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa palibodhatṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhatṭho abhiññeyyo ; nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa vivekatṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo. Maggatṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa niyyānatṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa dassanatṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa ādhipateyyatṭho abhiññeyyo.

Tathatṭho abhiññeyyo; anattatṭho abhiññeyyo; saccatṭho abhiññeyyo; paṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; abhijānanatṭho abhiññeyyo; pari jānanatṭho abhiññeyyo; dhammatṭho abhiññeyyo; dhātutṭho abhiññeyyo; ñātatṭho abhiññeyyo; sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; phassanatṭho abhiññeyyo; abhisamayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

18. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; abyāpādo abhiññeyyo; ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā; avikkhepo abhiññeyyo; dhammavavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pāmojjaṃ² abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā; khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vayānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vipariṇāmānupassanā abhiññeyyā; animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā; appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā; suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā; adhipaññādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā; yathābhūtañānadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ādīnavānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vivaṭṭānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

19. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo; sotāpattiphalaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; sakadāgāmaggo abhiññeyyo; sakadāgāmi phalaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; anāgāmaggo abhiññeyyo ; anāgāmi phalaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo; arahattaphalaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; upatṭhānatṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; pavicyatṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; paggahatṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; pharaṇatṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo ; upasamatṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; avikkhepatṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; paṭisaṅkhānatṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

Dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā; abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo; pariggahatṭhena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā; samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo; vodānatṭhena sammāājīvo abhiññeyyo; paggahatṭhena sammāvāyāmo

¹ āyūhanatṭho (syā.)

² pāmojjaṃ (syā.)

abhiññeyyo; upatṭhānatṭhena sammāsati abhiññeyyā; avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyā abhiññeyyā; akampiyatṭhena balā abhiññeyyā; niyyānatṭhena bojjaṅgā abhiññeyyā; hetutṭhena maggo abhiññeyyo; upatṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānā abhiññeyyā; padahanatṭhena sammappadhānā abhiññeyyā; ijghanatṭhena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā; tathatṭhena saccā abhiññeyyā; avikkhepatṭhena samatho abhiññeyyo; anupassanatṭhena vipassanā abhiññeyyā; ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā; anativattanatṭhena yuganaddham abhiññeyyam.

Samvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi abhiññeyyā; avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā; dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi abhiññeyyā; muttatṭhena vimokkho abhiññeyyo; paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā abhiññeyyā; pariccagatṭhena vimutti abhiññeyyā; samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇam abhiññeyyam; paṭippassaddhatṭhena anuppāde ñāṇam abhiññeyyam.

20. Chando mūlatṭhena abhiññeyyo; manasikāro samutṭhānatṭhena abhiññeyyo; phasso samodhānatṭhena abhiññeyyo; vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena abhiññeyyā; samādhi pamukhatṭhena abhiññeyyo; sati ādhipateyyatṭhena abhiññeyyā; paññā tatuttaratṭhena abhiññeyyā; vimutti sārattṭhena abhiññeyyā; amatogadham nibbānam pariyoṣānatṭhena abhiññeyyam.

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti te te dhammā ñātā honti. Tam ñātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā abhiññeyyāti sotāvadhānam, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

21. Kathaṃ ”ime dhammā pariññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānam, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇam?

Eko dhammo pariññeyyo – phasso sāsavo upādāniyo. Dve dhammā pariññeyyā – nāmañca rūpañca. Tayo dhammā pariññeyyā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro dhammā pariññeyyā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca dhammā pariññeyyā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha dhammā pariññeyyā – cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta dhammā pariññeyyā – satta viññāṇatṭhitiyo. Atṭha dhammā pariññeyyā – atṭha lokadhammā. Nava dhammā pariññeyyā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa dhammā pariññeyyā – dasāyatanāni.

“Sabbam, bhikkhave, pariññeyyam. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbam pariññeyyam? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, pariññeyyam; rūpā pariññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇam pariññeyyam; cakkhusamphasso pariññeyyo; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pariññeyyam. Sotaṃ pariññeyyam; saddā pariññeyyā...pe... ghāṇam pariññeyyam, gandhā pariññeyyā... jivhā pariññeyyā; rasā pariññeyyā... kāyo pariññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā...pe... mano pariññeyyo; dhammā pariññeyyā... manovīññāṇam pariññeyyam; manosamphasso pariññeyyo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pariññeyyam.” Rūpaṃ pariññeyyam...pe... vedanā pariññeyyā... saññā pariññeyyā... saṅkhārā pariññeyyā... viññāṇam pariññeyyam... cakkhu pariññeyyam...pe... jarāmaṇam pariññeyyam... amatogadham nibbānam pariyoṣānatṭhena pariññeyyam. Yesam yesam dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti, evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā ceva honti tīritā ca.

22. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdham hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Abyāpādam paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ñāṇaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Pāmojjaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa catutthaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Dukkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dukkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Yathābhūtañāḍassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāḍassanaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ādīnavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ādīnavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vivaṭṭanānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vivaṭṭanānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tūrito ca. Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tūrito ca. Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tūrito ca. Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tūrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā ceva honti tūritā ca. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā pariññeyyāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

23. Kathaṃ ”ime dhammā pahātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo – asmimāno. Dve dhammā pahātabbā – avijjā ca bhavaṭṭhā ca. Tayo dhammā pahātabbā – tisso taṇhā. Cattāro dhammā pahātabbā – cattāro oghā. Pañca dhammā pahātabbā – pañca nīvaraṇāni. Cha dhammā pahātabbā – cha taṇhākāyā. Satta dhammā pahātabbā – sattānusayā. Aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā – aṭṭha micchattā. Nava dhammā pahātabbā – nava taṇhāmūlakā. Dasa dhammā pahātabbā – dasa micchattā.

24. Dve pahānāni – samucchadappahānaṃ, paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ. Samucchadappahānaṃca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato; paṭippassaddhippahānaṃca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni – kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ; yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni – vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchadappahānaṃ, paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ. Vikkhambhanappahānaṃca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ bhāvayato; tadanāgappahānaṃca diṭṭhiगतānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato; samucchadappahānaṃca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato; paṭippassaddhippahānaṃca phalakkhaṇe; nissaraṇappahānaṃca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

“Sabbāṃ, bhikkhave, pahātabbāṃ. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbāṃ pahātabbāṃ? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, pahātabbāṃ; rūpā pahātabbā; cakkhuvijñānaṃ pahātabbāṃ; cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbāṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbāṃ; saddā pahātabbā...pe... ghānaṃ pahātabbāṃ; gandhā pahātabbā... jivhā pahātabbā; rasā pahātabbā... kāyo pahātabbo; phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā... mano pahātabbo; dhammā pahātabbā... manovijñānaṃ pahātabbāṃ;... manosamphasso pahātabbo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbāṃ.” Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññaṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhāre passanto pajahati, vijñānaṃ passanto pajahati. Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānatṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā pahātabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

Tatīyabhāṇavāro.

25. Kathaṃ ”ime dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampañānaṃ paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo – kāyagatāsati sātasahagatā. Dve dhammā bhāvetabbā – samatho ca vipassanā ca. Tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā – tayo samādhī. Cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā – pañcaṅgiko samādhī¹. Cha dhammā bhāvetabbā – cha anussatiṭṭhānāni. Satta dhammā bhāvetabbā – satta bojjhaṅgā. Aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā – ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Nava dhammā bhāvetabbā – nava paṭisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni. Dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā – dasa kasiṇāyatanāni.

26. Dve bhāvanā – lokiyā ca bhāvanā, lokuttarā ca bhāvanā. Tisso bhāvanā – rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā. Rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇītā. Arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇītā. Apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā paṇītā.

27. Catasso bhāvanā – dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Aparāpi catasso bhāvanā – esanābhāvanā, paṭilābhābhāvanā, ekarasābhāvanā, āsevanābhāvanā. Katamā esanābhāvanā? Sabbesaṃ samādhim samāpajantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti – ayaṃ esanābhāvanā. Katamā paṭilābhābhāvanā? Sabbesaṃ samādhim samāpannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – ayaṃ paṭilābhābhāvanā. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato vīriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ bhāvayato vīriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalānaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

Upaṭṭhānatṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Pavicayatṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahatṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Pharaṇatṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Upasamatṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

¹ sammāsamādhī (syā.)

Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammādiṭṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammāājīvassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṅhasamayaṃ āsevati, majjhānhasamayaṃ¹ āsevati, sāyanhasamayaṃ āsevati, purebhattampi āsevati, pacchābhattampi āsevati, purimepi yāme āsevati, majjhimepi yāme āsevati, pacchimepi yāme āsevati, rattimpi āsevati, divāpi āsevati, rattindivāpi² āsevati, kāḷepi āsevati, juṇhepi āsevati, vassepi āsevati, hemantepe āsevati, gimhepi āsevati, purimepi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhimepi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchimepi vayokhandhe āsevati – ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

28. Aparāpi catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Kathaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhamavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Thinamiddhaṃ³ pajahato ālokasaññaavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Vicikicchaṃ pajahato dhammavavathānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Avijjaṃ pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Aratiṃ pajahato pāmojjavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nīvaraṇe pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Vitakkavicāre pajahato dutiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhadukkhe pajahato catutthajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

¹ majjhantikasamayaṃ (syā. ka.)

² rattidivāpi (ka.)

³ thīnamiddhaṃ (syā. sī. aṭṭha.)

Rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nandiṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ghanasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Āyūhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dhūvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariñamānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññā dhammavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sammohābhinivesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtaññadassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādīnavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭānānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Oḷārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Anusahagate kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcindriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañcindriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañcindriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Imā catasso bhāvanā rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti, cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti te te dhammā ekarasā honti. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā bhāvetabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

Catutthabhāṇavāro.

29. Kathaṃ ”ime dhammā sacchikātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo – akuppā cetovimutti. Dve dhammā sacchikātabbā – vijjā ca vimutti ca. Tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā – tisso vijjā. Cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā – cattāri sāmaññaphalāni. Pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā – pañca dhammakkhandhā. Cha dhammā sacchikātabbā – cha abhiññā. Satta dhammā sacchikātabbā – satta khīṇāsavabalāni. Aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā – aṭṭha vimokkhā. Nava dhammā sacchikātabbā – nava anupubbanirodhā. Dasa dhammā sacchikātabbā – dasa asekkhā dhammā.

“Sabbam, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbam. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbam sacchikātabbam? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbam; rūpā sacchikātabbā; cakkhuvīññānaṃ sacchikātabbam; cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo ; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi sacchikātabbam. Sotaṃ sacchikātabbam; saddā sacchikātabbā...pe... ghānaṃ sacchikātabbam; gandhā sacchikātabbā... jivhā sacchikātabbā; rasā sacchikātabbā... kāyo sacchikātabbo; phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā... mano sacchikātabbo; dhammā sacchikātabbā; manovīññānaṃ sacchikātabbam; manosamphasso sacchikātabbo ; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi sacchikātabbam”. Rūpaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchikaroti, viññānaṃ passanto sacchikaroti. Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā sacchikātabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

¹ phusitā (syā.)

30. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā, ime dhammā ʈitibhāgiyā, ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Tatīyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṃ upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ʈitibhāgiyo dhammo. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā, ime dhammā ʈitibhāgiyā, ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ”.

31. Kathaṃ “sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ? “Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayattṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraṇattṭhena”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. “Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayattṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraṇattṭhena”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena

vuccati – “sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

32. Kathaṃ ”idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

33. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ; saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā¹ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho – ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko – ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriyā² khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassupacchedo – idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko? Ñātibyaśana³ vā phutṭhassa, bhogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, rogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, sīlabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, diṭṭhibyaśana vā phutṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byaśana samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso pariṃjhāyānaṃ domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo? Ñātibyaśana vā phutṭhassa, bhogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, rogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, sīlabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, diṭṭhibyaśana vā phutṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byaśana samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā, paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā – idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā – idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso? Ñātibyaśana vā phutṭhassa, bhogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, rogabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, sīlabyaśana vā phutṭhassa, diṭṭhibyaśana vā phutṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byaśana samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho? Idha yassa te honti anitṭhā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā panassa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saddhiṃ saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo – ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

¹ pañcupādānakkhandhāpi (ka.) satipatṭhānasutte saccavibhaṅge ca passitabbam

² kālakiriyā (ka.)

³ yo ñātibyaśana (syā.) passa saccavibhaṅge

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yassa te honti iṭṭhā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā panassa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, yā tehi saddhiṃ asaṅgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissībhāvo – ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati – “aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ – idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ...pe... byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ... maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati – “aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyū”nti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ – idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katame saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ – rūpupādānakkhandho,¹ vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho – ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañcupādānakk²handhā dukkhā. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

34. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā³ nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā, sā kho panesā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhu loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke...pe... ghānaṃ loke... jivhā loke... kāyo loke... mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ...pe... dhammā loke... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ loke...pe... manovīññāṇaṃ loke... cakkhusamphassa loke...pe... manosamphassa loke... cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke...pe... manosamphassajā vedanā loke... rūpasāññā loke...pe... dhammasāññā loke... rūpasāñcetanā loke...pe... dhammasāñcetanā loke... rūpataṇhā loke...pe... dhammataṇhā loke... rūpavitakko loke...pe... dhammavitakko loke... rūpavicāro loke...pe... dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

35. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho panesā taṇhā kattha pahīyamānā pahīyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuloke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati...pe... dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

36. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

¹ rūpupādānakkhandho (syā.) evamupariipi

² seyyathidaṃ (syā. sī. aṭṭha.)

³ ponobbhavikā (syā.)

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo – ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī¹, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammāājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchāājīvaṃ pahāya sammāājīvena jīvikam² kappeti – ayaṃ vuccati sammāājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya...pe... anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati – ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu...pe... citte...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati **sato ca sampajāno** sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti – “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaṇānaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Sutamayañāṇaniddeso paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sīlamayañāṇaniddeso

37. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ? Pañca sīlāni – pariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ, ariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ, paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ, aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ, paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlanti.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Anupasampannānaṃ pariyaṇtasikkhāpadānaṃ – idaṃ pariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ ariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Upasampannānaṃ ariyaṇtasikkhāpadānaṃ – idaṃ ariyaṇtapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānaṃ kusaladhamme yuttānaṃ sekkhāpariyante³ paripūrakārīnaṃ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānaṃ pariccattajīvitānaṃ – idaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ

¹ veramaṇi (ka.)

² jīvitam (ka.)

³ sekkhāpariyante (ka.)

aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisīlam? Sattannaṃ sekkhānaṃ – idaṃ aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisīlam. Katamaṃ paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlam? Tathāgatasāvakaṇaṃ khīṇāsavaṇaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ – idaṃ paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlam.

38. Atthi sīlam pariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam apariyaṃtaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ taṃ sīlam pariyaṃtaṃ? Atthi sīlam lābhapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam yasapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam ñātipariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam lābhapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ¹ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlam lābhapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam yasapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlam yasapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam ñātipariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlam ñātipariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlam aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlam jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññuppasatthāni² parāmatṭhāni asamādhisaṃvattanikāni³ na avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti – idaṃ taṃ sīlam pariyaṃtaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam apariyaṃtaṃ? Atthi sīlam na lābhapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam na yasapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam na lābhapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlam na lābhapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam na yasapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlam na yasapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam na ñātipariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlam na ñātipariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam na aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlam na aṅgapariyaṃtaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlam na jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ? Idhekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlam na jīvitapariyaṃtaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti – idaṃ taṃ sīlam apariyaṃtaṃ.

39. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati sīlāni? Kiṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ sīlam? Kati dhammasamodhānaṃ sīlam?

Kiṃ sīlanti cetanā sīlam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, saṃvaro sīlam, avītikkamo sīlam. **Kati sīlānī** tīṇi sīlāni – kusalasīlam, akusalasīlam, abyākatasīlam. **Kiṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ sīlanti**

¹ yathāsamādinnaṃ (ka.)

² na viññūpasatthāni (ka.)

³ na samādhisaṃvattanikāni (ka.)

kusalacittasamutṭhānaṃ kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamutṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamutṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ. **Kati dhammasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ** saṃvarasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, avītikkamasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ.

40. Pāṇātipātaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Adinnādānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Kāmesumicchācāraṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Musāvādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ² saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Abhijjhaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Byāpādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Micchādīṭṭhiṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ.

41. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ...pe... avikkhepatṭhena uddhaccaṃ... dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchā... ñāṇena avijjā... pāmojjena aratiṃ....

Paṭhamena jhānena³ nīvaraṇe...pe... dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre... tatiyena jhānena pītiṃ... catutṭhena jhānena sukhadukkhaṃ... ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ... viññāṇāññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññāyatanasāññaṃ... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇāññāyatanasāññaṃ... nevasāññānāsāññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasāññaṃ.

Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññaṃ...pe... dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññaṃ... anattā anupassanāya attasaññaṃ... nibbidānupassanāya nandim... virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ... nirodhā anupassanāya samudayaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ... khayānupassanāya ghanasaññaṃ... vayānupassanāya āyūhanaṃ.. vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññaṃ... animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ... appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiṃ... suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ... adhipaññādhammavipassanāya sārādānābhinivesaṃ... yathābhūtaññānadassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ... ādīnavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ... paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ... vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ....

Sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese...pe... sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārike kilese... anāgāmimaggena aṇusahagata kilese... arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaratṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ.

Pañca sīlāni – pāṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avipparisāraṃ saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulīkammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraṃ saṃvattanti, parikkhāraṃ saṃvattanti, parivāraṃ saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitāṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati. Dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā. Yo tattha saṃvaratṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepatṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanatṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

¹ pisuṇāvācaṃ (syā. ka.) dī. ni. 1.9 passitabbā

² pharusavācaṃ (syā. ka.)

³ paṭhamajjhānena (syā.) evamādisesu ṭhānesu

Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Pañca sīlāni – adinnādānassa...pe... kāmesumicchācārassa... musāvādassa... pisuṇāya vācāya... pharusāya vācāya... samphappalāpassa... abhijjhāya... byāpādassa... micchādīṭṭhiyā... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhanti.

Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa...pe... abyāpādena byāpādassa... ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa... avikkhepena uddhaccassa... dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya... ñāṇena avijjāya... pāmojjena aratiyā... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ...pe... dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ... tatiyena jhānena pītiyā... catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhaṇaṃ... ākāsaññāya rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya... viññāṇāñcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇāñcāyatanasaññāya... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya...pe... dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya... anattānupassanāya attasaññāya... nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā... virāgānupassanāya rāgassa... nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa... khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya... vayānupassanāya āyūhanassa... vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya... animittānupassanāya nimittassa... appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā... suññatānupassanāya abhinivesassa... adhipaññādhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa... yathābhūtañānadassanena sammohābhinivesassa... ādināvānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa... paṭisañkhānupassanāya appaṭisañkhāya... vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekatṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ...pe... sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ... anāgāmimaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulīkammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāyā saṃvattanti, parikkhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

42. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ. Saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ avikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ. Saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati. Dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā. Yo tattha saṃvaratṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepatṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanatṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñānaṃ”.

Sīlamayañānaniddeso dutiyo.

3. Samādhībhāvanāmayañāṇaniddeso

43. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ? Eko samādhī – cittassa ekaggatā. Dve samādhī – lokiyo samādhī, lokuttaro samādhī. Tayo samādhī – savitakkasavicāro samādhī, avitakkavicāramatto samādhī, avitakkaavicāro samādhī. Cattāro samādhī – hānabhāgiyo samādhī, t̥hitibhāgiyo samādhī, visabhāgiyo samādhī, nibbedhabhāgiyo samādhī. Pañca samādhī – pītipharanaṭā, sukhapharanaṭā, cetopharanaṭā, ālokapharanaṭā, paccavekkhaṇānimittam¹.

Cha samādhī – buddhānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, dhammānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, saṅghānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, sīlānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, cāgānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, devatānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Satta samādhī – samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpattikusalatā, samādhissa t̥hitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhānakusalatā, samādhissa kallatākusalatā², samādhissa gocarakusalatā, samādhissa abhinīhārakusalatā. Aṭṭha samādhī – pathavīkaṣiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, āpokasiṇavasena...pe... tejokasiṇavasena... vāyokasiṇavasena... nīlakasiṇavasena... pītakasiṇavasena... lohītakasiṇavasena... odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Nava samādhī – rūpāvācaro samādhī atthi hīno, atthi majjhamo, atthi paṇīto; arūpāvācaro samādhī atthi hīno, atthi majjhamo, atthi paṇīto; suññato samādhī, animitto samādhī, appaṇihito samādhī. Dasa samādhī – uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, vinīlakasaññāvasena...pe... vipubbakasaññāvasena... vicchiddakasaññāvasena... vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena... vikkhittakasaññāvasena... hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena... lohītakasaññāvasena... puḷavakasaññāvasena³... aṭṭhīkasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Ime pañcapanñāsa samādhī.

44. Api ca, pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīṭṭhā – pariggahaṭṭhena samādhī, parivāraṭṭhena samādhī, paripūraṭṭhena samādhī, ekaggatṭhena samādhī, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhī, avisāraṭṭhena samādhī, anāvilaṭṭhena samādhī, aniñjanaṭṭhena samādhī, vimuttaṭṭhena samādhī, ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa t̥hitattā samādhī, samaṃ esatīti samādhī, visamaṃ nesatīti samādhī, samaṃ esitattā samādhī, visamaṃ nesitattā samādhī, samaṃ ādiyātīti samādhī, visamaṃ nādiyātīti samādhī, samaṃ ādinnattā samādhī, visamaṃ anādinnattā samādhī, samaṃ paṭipajjātīti samādhī, visamaṃ nappaṭipajjātīti samādhī, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhī, visamaṃ nappaṭipannattā samādhī, samaṃ jhāyatīti samādhī, visamaṃ jhāpetīti samādhī, samaṃ jhātattā samādhī, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhī, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhī. Ime pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīṭṭhā. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ”.

Samādhībhāvanāmayañāṇaniddeso tatiyo.

4. Dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaniddeso

45. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ? Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhohete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi avijjā paccayo,

¹ paccavekkhanānimittam (ka.)

² kallitakusalatā (syā. ka.)

³ puḷuvaka saññāvasena (ka.)

saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā viññāṇassa...pe... viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa... nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanassa... saḷāyatanam phassassa... phasso vedanāya... vedanā taṇhāya... taṇhā upādānassa... upādānaṃ bhavassa... bhavo jātiyā... jāti jarāmaṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti jarāmaṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

46. Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā hetu, viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ hetu, nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ hetu, saḷāyatanam hetusamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanam hetu, phasso hetusamuppanno... phasso hetu, vedanā hetusamuppannā... vedanā hetu, taṇhā hetusamuppannā... taṇhā hetu, upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ hetu, bhavo hetusamuppanno... bhavo hetu, jāti hetusamuppannā... jāti hetu, jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti hetu, jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Avijjā paṭiccā, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭiccā, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā paṭiccā, viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ paṭiccā, nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccā, saḷāyatanam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanam paṭiccā, phasso paṭiccasamuppanno... phasso paṭiccā, vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā... vedanā paṭiccā, taṇhā paṭiccasamuppannā... taṇhā paṭiccā, upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ paṭiccā, bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno... bhavo paṭiccā, jāti paṭiccasamuppannā... jāti paṭiccā, jarāmaṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti paṭiccā, jarāmaṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā paccayā, viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ paccayo, nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ paccayo, saḷāyatanam paccayasamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanam paccayo, phasso paccayasamuppanno... phasso paccayo, vedanā paccayasamuppannā... vedanā paccayo, taṇhā paccayasamuppannā... taṇhā

paccayo, upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ paccayo, bhavo paccayasamuppanno... bhavo paccayo, jāti paccayasamuppannā... jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhohete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiññaṃ. Atītaṃpi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhohete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiññaṃ.

47. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyūhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo. Ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanā, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā. Ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ purekatassa kammaṃ paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyūhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo. Ime pañca dhammā idha kammabhavasmiṃ āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatiṃ paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanā, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā. Ime pañca dhammā āyatiṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammaṃ paccayā. Itime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe tisandhiṃ vīsatiyā ākārehi paṭiccasamuppādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiññaṃ”.

Dhammaṭṭhitiññaṇiddeso catuttho.

5. Sammasanaññaṇiddeso

48. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Yā kāci vedanā...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayattṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayattṭhena anattā asāraṇattṭhena saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā...pe... saññā...pe... saṅkhārā...pe... viññāṇaṃ...pe... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayattṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayattṭhena, anattā asāraṇattṭhena saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ...pe... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

Jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaṇanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃpi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaṇanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

Bhavapaccayā jāti, asati...pe... upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati...pe... taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati...pe... vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati...pe... phassapaccayā vedanā, asati...pe... saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, asati...pe... nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanā, asati...pe... viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati...pe... saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati...pe... avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Tam ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ”.

Sammasanañāṇaniddeso pañcamaṃ.

6. Udayabbayañāṇaniddeso

49. Kathaṃ paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ? Jātaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo, anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Jātā vedanā...pe... jātā saññā... jātā saṅkhārā... jātaṃ viññānaṃ... jātaṃ cakkhu...pe... jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo, anupassanā ñāṇaṃ.

50. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati ; udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vedanākkhandhassa...pe... saññākkhandhassa...pe... saṅkhārakkhandhassa...pe... viññākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati; udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati. Vedanākkhandhassa...pe... saññākkhandhassa... saṅkhārakkhandhassa... viññākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati; udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Kammasamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passantopi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Kammanirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Āhāranirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passantopi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ

passati. Taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Kammasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passantopi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Kammanirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Phassanirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passantopi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Saññākkhandhassa...pe... saṅkhārakkhandhassa...pe... viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Kammasamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passantopi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Kammanirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passantopi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Taṃ nātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ”. Rūpakkhandho¹ āhārasamudayo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā – tayo² khandhā phassasamudayā. Viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

Udayabbayañāṇaniddeso chaṭṭho.

7. Bhaṅgānupassanāñāṇaniddeso

51. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ? Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati. Taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati. Anupassatīti, kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatto anupassati, no sukhato. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati, virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati.

¹ rūpakkhandhā (syā.)

² saṅkhārāti sesā (syā.)

52. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhatō anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati. Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

Vedanārammaṇatā...pe... saññārammaṇatā... saṅkhārārammaṇatā... viññāṇārammaṇatā... cakkhu...pe... jarāmarañārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati. Taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati. Anupassatīti, kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatō anupassati, no sukhatō. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati. Virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati.

Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhatō anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati. Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

Vatthusaṅkamanā ceva, paññāya ca vivattaṇā;
Āvajjanā balañceva, paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā.

**Ārammaṇaanvayena, ubho ekavavatthāna¹;
Nirodhe adhimuttatā, vyalakkhaṇavipassanā.**

Ārammaṇaṅca paṭisaṅkhā, bhaṅgaṅca anupassati;
Suññato ca upatthānaṃ, adhipaññā vipassanā.

Kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu, catasso ca² vipassanāsu;
Tayo upatthāne kusalatā, nānāditthīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñānaṃ”.

Bhaṅgānupassanāñānaniddeso sattamo.

8. Ādīnavaññāniddeso

53. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ? Uppādo bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayanti...pe... āyūhanā bhayanti...pe... paṭisandhi bhayanti... gati bhayanti... nibbatti bhayanti... upapatti bhayanti... jāti bhayanti... jarā bhayanti... byādhi bhayanti... maraṇaṃ bhayanti... soko bhayanti... paridevo bhayanti... upāyāso bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ.

Anuppādo khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ. Appavattaṃ khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ...pe... anupāyāso khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ.

Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ...pe... upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemanti – santipade ñānaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ...pe... upāyāso dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñānaṃ.

Anuppādo sukhanti – santipade ñānaṃ. Appavattaṃ sukhanti – santipade ñānaṃ...pe... anupāyāso sukhanti – santipade ñānaṃ.

¹ ekavavatthānā (ka.)

² catūsu ca (syā.)

Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādañca pavattañca, nimittaṃ dukkhanti passati;
Āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ, ñāṇaṃ ādīnave idaṃ.

Anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ, animittaṃ sukhanti ca;
Anāyūhanaṃ appaṭisandhiṃ, ñāṇaṃ santipade idaṃ.

Idaṃ ādīnave ñāṇaṃ, pañcaṭṭhānesu jāyati;
Pañcaṭṭhāne santipade, dasa ñāṇe pajānāti;
Dvinnaṃ ñāṇaṃ kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ”.

Ādīnavañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhamo.

9. Saṅkhārupekkhāñāṇaniddeso

54. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā¹ paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ? Uppādaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā² paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nimittaṃ muñcitukamyatā...pe... āyūhanaṃ muñcitukamyatā... paṭisandhiṃ muñcitukamyatā... gatiṃ muñcitukamyatā... nibbattiṃ muñcitukamyatā... upapattiṃ muñcitukamyatā... jātiṃ muñcitukamyatā... jaraṃ muñcitukamyatā... byādhiṃ muñcitukamyatā... maraṇaṃ muñcitukamyatā... sokaṃ muñcitukamyatā... paridevaṃ muñcitukamyatā...pe... upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

¹ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā (ka.)

² uppādamuñcitukamyatā... (syā.)

Uppādo bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṅti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṅti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso sāmisaṅti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubhopede saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā...pe... nimittaṃ saṅkhārā... āyūhanā saṅkhārā... paṭisaṅdhi saṅkhārā... gati saṅkhārā... nibbatti saṅkhārā... upapatti saṅkhārā... jāti saṅkhārā... jarā saṅkhārā... byādhi saṅkhārā... maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā... soko saṅkhārā... paridevo saṅkhārā...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubhopede saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā.

55. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Aṭṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti. Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Sekkhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Puthujjanassa dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti. Sekkhassa tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti. Vītarāgassa tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katamehi dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkhāya abhinandati vā vipassati vā. Puthujjanassa imehi dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti. Sekkhassa katamehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Sekkho saṅkhārupekkhāya abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati. Sekkhassa imehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti. Vītarāgassa katamehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti? Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhāya vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavīhārena vā animittavīhārena vā appaṇihitavīhārena vā viharati. Vītarāgassa imehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro hoti.

56. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti? Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhāya abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṅdhiyā paccayo hoti. Sekkhassa puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhāya abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṅdhiyā paccayo hoti. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti abhinandaṭṭhena.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkhāya aniccato dukkhatopi anattato vipassati. Sekkhopi saṅkhārupekkhāya aniccato dukkhatopi anattato vipassati. Vītarāgopi saṅkhārupekkhāya aniccato dukkhatopi anattato vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṃ abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupassanaṭṭhena.

Katham puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti. Sekkhassapi saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti. Vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākataṃ hoti. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākataṭṭhena.

Katham puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñcikāle suviditā hoti, kiñcikāle na suviditā hoti. Sekkhassapi saṅkhārupekkhā kiñcikāle suviditā hoti, kiñcikāle na suviditā hoti. Vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditaṭṭhena ca aviditaṭṭhena ca.

Katham puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham atittatā vipassati. Sekkhopi saṅkhārupekkham atittatā vipassati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham tittatā vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittatṭhena ca atittatṭhena ca.

Katham puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya vipassati. Sekkho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatṭhena ca appahīnatṭhena ca.

Katham sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Sekkho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati, tadjhupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasamāpattatṭhena.

57. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Atṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti. Dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā atṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti? Paṭhamam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Dutiyam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Tatiyam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya pītim paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Catuttham jhānam paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasāññaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākāsānañcāyatanasāññaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viññānañcāyatanasāññaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Nevasāññānāsāññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanasāññaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Imā atṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhim gatim

nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ
 paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Sotāpattiṭṭhalasamāpattatthāya
 uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ...pe... paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā
 saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe...
 sakadāgāmiphālasamāpattatthāya...pe... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe...
 anāgāmiphālasamāpattatthāya ...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ
 nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ
 sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
 Arahattaphālasamāpattatthāya...pe... suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya...pe...
 animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ...pe...
 paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā
 vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

58. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Pannarasa saṅkhārupekkhā
 kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā. Natthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā, atṭha cittassa gocarā;
 Puthujjanassa dve honti, tayo sekkhassa gocarā;
 Tayo ca vītarāgassa, yehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭati.

Atṭha samādhissa paccayā, dasa ñāṇassa gocarā;
 Atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā, tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhāna paccayā.

Ime atṭhārasākārā, paññā yassa pariccitā;
 Kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati –
 “muñcītukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ”.

Saṅkhārupekkhāñāṇaniddeso navamo.

10. Gotrabhuññāniddeso

59. Kathaṃ bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ? Uppādaṃ
 abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Pavattaṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Nimittaṃ abhibhuyyati –
 gotrabhu. Āyūhanaṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu.
 Gatiṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Upapattiṃ
 abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Jātiṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Jaraṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu.
 Byādhiṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Sokaṃ
 abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Paridevaṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyati –
 gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Anuppādaṃ pakkhandatī
 – gotrabhu. Appavattaṃ pakkhandatī – gotrabhu...pe... nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatī
 – gotrabhu.

Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyivā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatī – gotrabhu. Pavattaṃ abhibhuyyivā
 appavattaṃ pakkhandatī – gotrabhu. Nimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā animittaṃ pakkhandatī –
 gotrabhu ...pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ
 pakkhandatī – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Pavattā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Nimittā vuṭṭhātī –
 gotrabhu. Āyūhanā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Gatiyā vuṭṭhātī
 – gotrabhu. Nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Upapattiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Jātiyā vuṭṭhātī
 – gotrabhu. Jarāya vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Byādhimhā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Maraṇā vuṭṭhātī –
 gotrabhu. Sokā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Paridevā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Upāyāsā vuṭṭhātī –
 gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Anuppādaṃ pakkhandatī –

gotrabhu. Appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu...pe... nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vuṭṭhahitvā¹ anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Pavattā vuṭṭhahitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Nimittā vuṭṭhahitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Āyūhanaṃ vuṭṭhahitvā anāyūhanaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhahitvā appaṭisandhiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Gatiyā vuṭṭhahitvā agatiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Nibbattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā anibbattiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Upapattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā anupapattiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Jātiyā vuṭṭhahitvā ajātiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Jarāya vuṭṭhahitvā ajaraṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Byādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā abyādhiṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Maraṇā vuṭṭhahitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Sokā vuṭṭhahitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Paridevā vuṭṭhahitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Upāyāsā vuṭṭhahitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhahitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu. Pavattā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu...pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu. Anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu...pe... nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu...pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

60. Kati gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Atṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti. Dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katame atṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Dutiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Tatiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Catuttham jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Viññāṇācāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya viññāṇācāyatanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ime atṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

Katame dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ...pe... abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe... sakadāgāmiphallasamāpattatthāya... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya... anāgāmiphallasamāpattatthāya... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Arahattaphallasamāpattatthāya... suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya... animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ...pe... abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ime dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

¹ vuṭṭhitvā (syā. ka.)

Kati gotrabhū dhammā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Pannarasa gotrabhū dhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū dhammā abyākatā. Natthi gotrabhū dhammā akusalāti.

Sāmisāṅca nirāmisam, paṇihitaṅca appaṇihitam;
Saññuttaṅca visaññuttam, vuṭṭhitaṅca avuṭṭhitam.

Aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā, dasa ñāṇassa gocarā;
Aṭṭhārasa gotrabhū dhammā, tiṇṇam vimokkhāna paccayā.

Ime aṭṭhārasākārā, paññā yassa pariccitā;
Kusalo vivatte vuṭṭhāne, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuññānam”.

Gotrabhuññāniddeso dasamo.

11. Maggaññāniddeso

61. Katham dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”. Abhīropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammājīvo micchājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Sakadāgāmimagakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇam”.

Anāgāmimagakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti,

bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

62. Ajātaṃ jhāpeti jātena, jhānaṃ tena pavuccati;
Jhānavimokkhe kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampati.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati, vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe;
Vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu, samānabhāgā yuganaddhā vattare.

Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho, nirodho iti dassanaṃ¹;
Dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā, phasseti amataṃ padaṃ.

Vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti, nānattekattakovidō;
Dvīnaṃ ñāṇaṃ kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ ñātattena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

Maggañāṇaniddeso ekādasamo.

12. Phalañāṇaniddeso

63. Kathaṃ payogappaṭippassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāājīvo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tāpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

¹ nirodhoti dassanaṃ (syā. ka.)

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti.
Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “payogappaṭippassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ”.

Phalaññāniddeso dvādasamo.

13. Vimuttiñāṇaniddeso

64. Kathaṃ chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā, mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭumānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Vimuttiñāṇaniddeso terasamo.

14. Paccavekkhaṇāñāniddeso

65. Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate dhamme passane paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato. Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo tadā samudāgato. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato.

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā. Akampiyatṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā. Niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā. Hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā. Padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā. Ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā tadā samudāgatā. Tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho tadā samudāgato. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti tadā samudāgatā. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Sati ādhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Vimutti sārattaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato...pe... paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Sati ādhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Vimutti sārattaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe...pe... sakadāgāmiphalakkhāṇe...pe...
anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe...pe... anāgāmiphalakkhāṇe...pe... arahattamaggakkhaṇe
dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā...pe... samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā
samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ
pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā
samudāgatā.

Arahattaphalakkhāṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā ...pe...
paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā
samudāgato ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ.
Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā. Taṃ ñāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ,
pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “tadā samudāgate dhamme passane paññā
paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ”.

Paccavekkhaṇañāṇaniddeso cuddasamo.

15. Vatthunānattañāṇaniddeso

66. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti, sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti, manāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti.

Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Cakkhu avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti, cakkhu taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti, cakkhu kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattenti, cakkhu āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattenti, cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattenti, cakkhu uppannanti vavattenti, cakkhu samudāgataṃ vavattenti. Cakkhu ahutvā sambhūtaṃ, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattenti. Cakkhu antavantato vavattenti, cakkhu addhavaṃ asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti vavattenti, cakkhu aniccaṃ saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti vavattenti. Cakkhu aniccato vavattenti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattenti, no sukkhato; anattato vavattenti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavattento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavattento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavattento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti.

Kathaṃ sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Sotaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti...pe... evaṃ sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti. Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti...pe... evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti. Kathaṃ jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Jivhā avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti, jivhā taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattenti, jivhā kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattenti, jivhā āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattenti, jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattenti, jivhā uppannāti vavattenti jivhā samudāgatāti vavattenti. Jivhā ahutvā sambhūtaṃ, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattenti. Jivhaṃ antavantato vavattenti, jivhā addhavaṃ asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattenti, jivhā aniccaṃ saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattenti. Jivhaṃ aniccato vavattenti, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavattento niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti.

Kathaṃ kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattenti? Kāyo avijjāsambhūto vavattenti, kāyo taṇhāsambhūto vavattenti, kāyo kammaṃ sambhūto vavattenti, kāyo āhārasambhūto vavattenti, kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattenti, kāyo uppannoti vavattenti, kāyo samudāgatoti vavattenti. Kāyo ahutvā sambhūto, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattenti. Kāyaṃ antavantato vavattenti, kāyo addhuvo asassato vipariṇāmadhammoti vavattenti, kāyo

anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammoti vavattheti. Kāyaṃ aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukhato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti? Mano avijjāsambhūtoti vavattheti, mano taṅhāsambhūtoti vavattheti, mano kamma-sambhūtoti vavattheti, mano āhārasambhūtoti vavattheti, mano uppannoti vavattheti, mano samudāgatoti vavattheti. Mano ahutvā sambhūto, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattheti. Manaṃ antavantato vavattheti, mano addhuvo asassato vipariṇāmadhammoti vavattheti, mano anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammoti vavattheti. Manaṃ aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukhato; anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti. Evaṃ ajjhataḍḍhamme vavattheti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ajjhataṃ vavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñānaṃ”.

Vatthunānattañānaṃ iddeso pannarasamo.

16. Gocaranānattañānaṃ iddeso

67. Kathaṃ bahiddhā vavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñānaṃ? Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti? Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti? Rūpā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti rūpā taṅhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā kamma-sambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattheti, rūpā uppannāti vavattheti, rūpā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Rūpe antavantato vavattheti, rūpā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti. Rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Rūpe aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukhato; anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati ; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti? Saddā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... saddā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattheti, saddā uppannāti vavattheti, saddā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Saddā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Sadde antavantato vavattheti, saddā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti, saddā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Sadde aniccato vavattheti, no niccato...pe... evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti? Gandhā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, gandhā taṅhāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti. Kathaṃ rase bahiddhā vavattheti? Rasā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, rasā taṅhāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ rase bahiddhā vavattheti. Kathaṃ phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti? Phoṭṭhabbā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā taṅhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā

kammasambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā uppannāti vavattheti. Phoṭṭhabbā samudāgatāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti? Dhammā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā kammasambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā uppannāti vavattheti, dhammā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Dhamme antavantato vavattheti, dhammā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti, dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Dhamme aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukkhato; anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati...pe... aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena pañña. Tena vuccati – “bahiddhā vavatthāne pañña gocaranānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Gocaranānattañāṇaniddeso soḷasamo.

17. Cariyānānattañāṇaniddeso

68. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne pañña cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ? **Cariyāti** tisso cariyāyo – viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā? Dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, dassanatṭho cakkhaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, ditṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu¹ viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā rūpesu. Savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā saddesu, savanattho sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā saddesu, sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā saddesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā saddesu. Ghāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, ghāyanatṭho² ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā gandhesu. Sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rasesu, sāyanatṭho jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā rasesu, sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā rasesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā rasesu. Phusanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā phoṭṭhabbesu, phusanatṭho kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā phoṭṭhabbesu, phuṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā phoṭṭhabbesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā phoṭṭhabbesu. Vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, vijānanatṭho manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā dhammesu.

69. Viññāṇacariyāti kenatṭhena viññāṇacariyā? Nīrāgā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Niddosā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nimmohā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nimmānā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nidditṭhi caratīti – viññāṇacariyā niuddhaccā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nibbicikicchā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nānusatā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Rāgavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dosavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Mohavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Mānavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Ditṭhivippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Anusatāvippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Kusalehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sāvajjehi

¹ abhiniropanavipākamanodhātu (syā.)

² ghāyanattho (syā. ka.)

kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Anavajjehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukkehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukhudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dukkudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Viññāte caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – viññāṇacariyā. Pakatiparisuddhamidaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesatṭhenāti – viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

Katamā aññāṇacariyā? Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Vinibandhassa mānassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Parāmatṭhāyā diṭṭhiyā javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Anitṭhaṅgatāyā vicikicchāyā javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; vicikicchāyā javanā aññāṇacariyā. Thāmagatassa anusayassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā ; anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

Manāpiyesu saddesu...pe... manāpiyesu gandhesu...pe... manāpiyesu rasesu...pe... manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu...pe... manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Amanāpiyesu dhammesu dosassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Vinibandhassa mānassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Parāmatṭhāyā diṭṭhiyā javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anitṭhaṅgatāyā vicikicchāyā javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; vicikicchāyā javanā aññāṇacariyā. Thāmagatassa anusayassa javanattāyā āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññāṇacariyā; anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

70. Aññāṇacariyāti kenatṭhena aññāṇacariyā? Sarāgā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sadosā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Samohā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Samānā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sadiṭṭhi caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sauddhaccā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Savicikicchā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sānusayā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Rāgasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Dosasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Mohasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Mānasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Anusayasampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Akusalehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sāvajjehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Kaṇhehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Dukkudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Aññāte caratīti – aññāṇacariyā. Aññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – aññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ aññāṇacariyā.

71. Katamā ñāṇacariyā? Aniccānupassanattāyā āvajjanakiriyābyākātā viññāṇacariyā; aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā. Dukkhānupassanattāyā āvajjanakiriyābyākātā viññāṇacariyā; dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā. Anattānupassanattāyā āvajjanakiriyābyākātā viññāṇacariyā; anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā. Nibbidānupassanattāyā...pe... virāgānupassanattāyā... nirodhānupassanattāyā... paṭinissaggānupassanattāyā... khayānupassanattāyā... vayānupassanattāyā... vipariṇāmānupassanattāyā... animittānupassanattāyā... appaṇihitānupassanattāyā... suññatānupassanattāyā... adhipaññādhammānupassanattāyā... yathābhūtaññadassanattāyā... ādīnavānupassanattāyā... paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāyā āvajjanakiriyābyākātā viññāṇacariyā; paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā. Vivatṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā. Sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā. Sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā. Sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā. Anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā. Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā.

Ñāṇacariyāti kenatṭhena ñāṇacariyā? Nīrāgā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Niddosā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā...pe... nānusaṃyā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Rāgavippayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Dosavippayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Mohavippayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Mānavippayuttā...pe... diṭṭhivippayuttā... uddhaccavippayuttā... vicikicchāvippayuttā... anusayavippayuttā... kusalehi kammehi sampayuttā... akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā... sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā... anavajjehi kammehi sampayuttā... kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā... sukkehi kammehi sampayuttā... sukhudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā... dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā... sukhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Nāte caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Nāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā. Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyāti. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “cariyāvavattṭhāne paññā cariyānānante ñāṇaṃ”.

Cariyānānattañāṇaniddeso sattarasamo.

18. Bhūminānattañāṇaniddeso

72. Kathaṃ catudhammavavattṭhāne paññā bhūminānante ñāṇaṃ? Catasso bhūmiyo – kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, ariyāpaññā bhūmi. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi? Hetṭhato avīcinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattī deve¹ antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpaññā khandhadhātuāyatanā rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ – ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi? Hetṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito akanitṭhe deve antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpaññā samāpaññassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā – ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi? Hetṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage deve antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpaññā samāpaññassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā – ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā ariyāpaññā bhūmi? Ariyāpaññā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu – ayaṃ ariyāpaññā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

Aparāpi catasso bhūmiyo cattāro satipattṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāro ariyavaṃsā, cattāri

¹ paranimmitavasavattīdeve (ka.)

saṅgahavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni – imā catasso bhūmiyo. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Bhūminānattañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhārasamo.

19. Dhammanānattañāṇaniddeso

73. Kathaṃ navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ? Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Dasa kusalakammaṃpathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammaṃpathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpañca vipākañca kiriyañca abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpapannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpapannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañca abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā. Aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Dukkhatō manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... vimuccati.

Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto...pe... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... sañkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

74. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā. Aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitena cittaṃ “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dukkhatō yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitena cittaṃ “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ

dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe....

Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhum...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Samāhitena cittena “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā.

Nava nānattā – dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassaṇānattaṃ, phassaṇānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappānānattaṃ, saṅkappānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ – ime nava nānattā. Taṃ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Dhammanānattañāṇaniddeso ekūnavīsatiṃ.

20-24. Ñāṇapañcakaniddeso

75. Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā nātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānēpaññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanā paññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyāpaññā phassaṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ? Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti. Ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti. Ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā honti. Taṃ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “abhiññā paññā nātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññā paññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahāne paññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanā paññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyā paññā phusaṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ”.

Ñāṇapañcakaniddeso catuvīsatiṃ.

25-28. Paṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso

76. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ? Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭividitāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ”.

Adhimokkhatḥo attho, paggahattḥo attho, upatṭhānatḥo attho, avikkhepatḥo attho, dassanatḥo attho. Añño adhimokkhatḥo attho, añño paggahattḥo attho, añño upatṭhānatḥo attho, añño avikkhepatḥo attho, añño dassanatḥo attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividitāti. Tena vuccati “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā

niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

77. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, vīriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhībalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo. Añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño vīriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhībalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho. Kosajje akampiyatṭho attho. Pamāde akampiyatṭho attho. Uddhacce akampiyatṭho attho. Avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddhacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañcasu¹ dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu² atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu³ niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Upatṭhānatṭho attho, pavicayatṭho attho, paggahatṭho attho, pharaṇatṭho attho, upasamatṭho attho, avikkhepatṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānatṭho attho. Añño upatṭhānatṭho attho, añño pavicayatṭho attho, añño paggahatṭho attho, añño pharaṇatṭho attho, añño upasamatṭho attho, añño avikkhepatṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, satta atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

¹ pañca (?)

² pañca (?)

³ dasa (?)

Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni, cuddasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammāājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo. Añño sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammāvācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño sammāājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, pariggahaṭṭho attho, samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho, paggaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Aṭṭha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, aṭṭha atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Aṭṭhasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, aṭṭhasu atthesu ñāṇāni soḷasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”. Taṃ ñātattena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Paṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso aṭṭhavīsatiṃ.

29-31. Ñāṇattayaniddeso

78. Kathaṃ vihāranānatte paññā vihāratṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ? Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittā samāpatti. Paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitā samāpatti. Abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā

samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti.

79. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittā samāpatti. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitā samāpatti. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti.

Vedanānimittaṃ ...pe... saññānimittaṃ... saṅkhāranimittaṃ... viññāṇanimittaṃ... cakkhunimittaṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṇimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Jarāmaṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Jarāmaṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Jarāmaṇaṇimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittā samāpatti. Jarāmaṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitā samāpatti. Jarāmaṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Jarāmaṇaṇimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Jarāmaṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Jarāmaṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti. Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro. Aññā animittasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitasamāpatti, aññā suññatasamāpatti. Aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Taṃ ñataṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “vihāraṇaṇatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattināṇatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattināṇatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Ñāṇattayaniddeso ekatiṃsatimo.

32. Ānantarikasamādhīñāṇaniddeso

80. Kathaṃ avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ? Nekkhamavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ. Tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā ñāṇaṃ. Tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ”.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti.

Abyāpādavasena ...pe... ālokasaññāvasena... avikkhepavasena...
 dhammavavattānavasena... ñāṇavasena... pāmojjavasena... paṭhamajjhānavasena...
 dutiyajjhānavasena... tatiyajjhānavasena... catutthajjhānavasena...
 ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattivasena... viññāññācāyatanasamāpattivasena...
 ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena... nevasaññāññācāyatanasamāpattivasena...
 pathavīkasiṇavasena... āpokasiṇavasena ... tejokasiṇavasena... vāyokasiṇavasena...
 nīlakasiṇavasena... pītakasiṇavasena... lohitakasiṇavasena... odātakasiṇavasena...
 ākāsakasiṇavasena... viññāṇakasiṇavasena... buddhānussativasena...
 dhammānussativasena... saṅghānussativasena... sīlānussativasena... cāgānussativasena...
 devatānussativasena... ānāpānassativasena... maraṇassativasena... kāyagatāsativasena...
 upasamānussativasena... uddhumātakasaññāvasena... vinīlakasaññāvasena...
 vipubbakasaññāvasena... vicchiddakasaññāvasena... vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena...
 vikkhittakasaññāvasena... hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena ... lohitakasaññāvasena...
 puḷavakasaññāvasena... aṭṭhikasaññāvasena.

81. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena...pe... dīghaṃ passāsavasena... rassaṃ assāsavasena...
 rassaṃ passāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī
 passāsavasena... passambhayaṃ kāyasañkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ
 kāyasañkhāraṃ passāsavasena... pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... pītipaṭisaṃvedī
 passāsavasena... sukhaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sukhaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena...
 cittasañkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittasañkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena...
 passambhayaṃ cittasañkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ cittasañkhāraṃ
 passāsavasena... cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena...
 abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena...
 samādahaṃ cittaṃ...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... aniccānupassī ... virāgānupassī...
 nirodhānupassī... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena... paṭinissaggānupassī
 passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati
 ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā ñāṇaṃ. Tena
 ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede
 paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ”.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati,

tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ”.

Ānantarikasamādhināṇaniddeso dvattimsatimo.

33. Araṇavihārañāṇaniddeso

82. Kathaṃ dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo pañitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ? **Dassanādhipeyyanti** aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ; vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, jarāmaṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, jarāmaṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ.

Santoca viharādhigamoti suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo. Animitto vihāro santo viharādhigamo. Appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

Pañitādhimuttatāti suññate adhimuttatā pañitādhimuttatā. Animitte adhimuttatā pañitādhimuttatā. Appaṇihite adhimuttatā pañitādhimuttatā.

Araṇavihāroti paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Dutiyamaṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Tatiyamaṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Catutthamaṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

Araṇavihāroti kenatṭhena araṇavihāro? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti – araṇavihāro. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti – araṇavihāro. Tatiyena jhānena pītiṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Viññāññācāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññācāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāññācāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ayam araṇavihāro. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo pañitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ”.

Araṇavihārañāṇaniddeso tettiṃsatimo.

34. Nirodhasamāpattiñāṇaniddeso

83. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasaḷhi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvataṃ paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

Dvīhibalehīti dve balāni – samathabalaṃ, vipassanābalaṃ. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ? Nekkhamavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Abyāpādasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāvasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Avikkhepavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ...pe... paṇinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Paṇinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

Samathabalanti kenatṭhena samathabalaṃ? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Viññāññācāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññācāyatanasaññāya na

kampatīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti – samathabalaṃ. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti – samathabalaṃ. Uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti – samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ ...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

Vipassanābalanti kenatthēna vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanāya nīccasaññāya na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanāya attasaññāya na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Avijjāya ca avijjā sahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyāti katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā? Duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāpassāsā kāyasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

84.Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi? Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivatṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā – imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi.

85.Navahi samādhicariyāhīti katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi? Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāsānaṅcāyatanasamāpatti...pe... viññāṇaṅcāyatanasamāpatti... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – imāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi.

Vasīti pañca vasiyo. Āvajjanavasī, samāpajjanavasī, adhiṭṭhānavasī, vuṭṭhānavasī, paccavekkhaṇavasī. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati; āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – āvajjanavasī. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati; samāpajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – samāpajjanavasī. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – adhiṭṭhānavasī. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti; vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – vuṭṭhānavasī.

Paṭhamam jhānam yatthicchakam yadicchakam yāvaticchakam paccavekkhati; paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattam natthīti – paccavekkhaṇāvasī.

Dutiyam jhānam...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim yatthicchakam yadicchakam yāvaticchakam āvajjati; āvajjanāya dandhāyitattam natthīti – āvajjanavasī. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim yatthicchakam yadicchakam yāvaticchakam samāpajjati...pe... adhiṭṭhāti... vutṭhāti... paccavekkhati; paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattam natthīti – paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tam nātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānam paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvataṭṭha paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇam”.

Nirodhasamāpattiñāṇaniddeso catuttimsatimo.

35. Parinibbānañāṇaniddeso

86. Katham sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇam? Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattam pariyaḍiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattam pariyaḍiyati, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa pavattam pariyaḍiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattam pariyaḍiyati, dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchāya...pe... ñāṇena avijjāya... pāmojjena aratiyā ... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānam pavattam pariyaḍiyati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānam pavattam pariyaḍiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṅceva cakkhupavattam pariyaḍiyati, aññañca cakkhupavattam na uppajjati. Idaṅceva sotapavattam...pe... ghānapavattam... jivhāpavattam... kāyapavattam... manopavattam pariyaḍiyati, aññañca manopavattam na uppajjati. Idam sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇam. Tam nātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇam”.

Parinibbānañāṇaniddeso pañcatimsatimo.

36. Samasīsatṭhañāṇaniddeso

87. Katham sabbadhammānam sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsatṭhe ñāṇam? **Sabbadhammānanti** – pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā. **Sammā samucchedeti** nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati. Dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati. Pāmojjena aratiṃ sammā samucchindati. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

Nirodheti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nirodheti. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti. Dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti. Pāmojjena aratiṃ nirodheti. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

Anupaṭṭhānatāti nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upaṭṭhāti. Abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upaṭṭhāti. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ paṭiladdhassa thinamiddhaṃ na upaṭṭhāti. Avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upaṭṭhāti. Dhammavavattṭhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upaṭṭhāti. Ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upaṭṭhāti. Pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa

arati na upatṭhāti. Paṭhamam jhānam paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatṭhahanti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatṭhahanti.

Samanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamam jhānaṃ samaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggaṃ samaṃ.

Sīsanti terasa sīsāni – palibodhasīsaṅca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṅca māno, parāmāsasīsaṅca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṅca uddhaccaṃ, saṃkilesasīsaṅca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṅca saddhā, pagghasīsaṅca vīriyaṃ, upatṭhānasīsaṅca satī, avikkhepasīsaṅca samādhi, dassanasīsaṅca paññā, pavattasīsaṅca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṅca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṅca nirodho. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sabbadhammānaṃ sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Samasīsaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso chattimsatimo.

37. Sallekhaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso

88. Kathaṃ puthunānattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe¹ ñāṇaṃ? **Puthūti** – rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu, kodho...pe... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambho... sārāmbho... māno... atimāno... mado... pamādo... sabbe kilesā... sabbe duccharitā... sabbe abhisāṅkhārā... sabbe bhavagāmikammā.

Nānattatejanti kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ. Vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ. Avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ. Arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ. Nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamam jhānaṃ ekattaṃ...pe... sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggaṃ ekattaṃ.

Tejoti pañca tejā – caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo. Caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

Sallekhoti kāmacchando asallekko, nekkhammaṃ sallekko. Byāpādo asallekko, abyāpādo sallekko. Thinamiddhaṃ asallekko, ālokasaññā sallekko. Uddhaccaṃ asallekko, avikkhepo sallekko. Vicikicchā asallekko, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekko. Avijjā asallekko, ñāṇaṃ sallekko. Arati asallekko, pāmojjaṃ sallekko. Nīvaraṇā asallekko, paṭhamam jhānaṃ sallekko...pe... sabbakilesā asallekko, arahattamaggaṃ sallekko. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “puthunānattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Sallekhaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso sattatimsatimo.

38. Vīriyārambhañāṇaniddeso

89. Kathaṃ asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ? Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

¹ puthunānattatejapariyādāne (ka.)

Uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̄hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppannassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa nekkhammassa t̄hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ...pe....

Anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ...pe... anuppannassa arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa arahattamaggassa t̄hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tam ñātatt̄hena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Vīriyārambhaññāniddeso aṭṭhatimsatimo.

39. Atthasandassanaññāniddeso

90. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ? **Nānādhammāti** pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Pakāsanatāti rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti. Vedanaṃ...pe... saññāṃ... sañkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato pakāseti, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato pakāseti.

Atthasandassaneti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññatthaṃ sandasseti. Uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti. Vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānatthaṃ sandasseti. Avijjāṃ pajahanto ñānatthaṃ sandasseti. Aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti. Nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajhānatthaṃ sandasseti ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Tam ñātatt̄hena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ”.

Atthasandassanaññāniddeso navatimsatimo.

40. Dassanavisuddhiññāniddeso

91. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiññāṇaṃ? **Sabbadhammānanti** pañcakkhandhā...pe... apariyāpannā dhammā.

Ekasaṅgahatāti dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahitā. Tathaṭṭhena, anattat̄hena, saccat̄hena, paṭivedhat̄hena, abhijānanaṭṭhena, parijānanaṭṭhena, dhammat̄hena, dhātut̄hena, ñātatt̄hena, sacchikiriyaṭṭhena, phusanat̄hena, abhisamayaṭṭhena – imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahitā.

Nānattekattanti kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ...pe... sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

Paṭivedheti dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

Dassanavisuddhī sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ”.

Dassanavisuddhiñāṇaniddeso cattālīsamo.

41. Khantiñāṇaniddeso

92. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ? Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ. Yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ taṃ taṃ khamatīti – viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ. Yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ taṃ taṃ khamatīti – viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ”.

Khantiñāṇaniddeso ekacattālīsamo.

42. Pariyogāhaṇaṇāṇaniddeso

93. Kathaṃ phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ? Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati. Yaṃ yaṃ phusati taṃ taṃ pariyogāhatīti – phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ. Vedanaṃ...pe... saññāṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato phusati, dukkhato phusati, anattato phusati. Yaṃ yaṃ phusati taṃ taṃ pariyogāhatīti – phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ”.

Pariyogāhaṇaṇāṇaniddeso dvecattālīsamo.

43. Padesavihāraṇāṇaniddeso

94. Kathaṃ samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ? Micchādīṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchādīṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammādīṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammādīṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Micchāsaṅkappapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammāsaṅkappapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ...pe... micchāvīmuttipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchāvīmuttivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammāvīmuttipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāvīmuttivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ.

Chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āsavaṃ, tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ”.

Padesavihārañāṇaniddeso tecattālīsamō.

44-49. Chavivaṭṭañāṇaniddeso

95. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmācchādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Ālokasaññādhīpatattā paññā thinamiddhato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Ñāṇādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattāhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

96. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Kāmācchādo nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmācchādato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ. Ālokasaññāekattaṃ cetayato thinamiddhato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilese nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ. Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattāhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

97. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Kāmācchādaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattāhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

98. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? “Cakkhu suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā”ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato¹ passato cakkhābhīnivesato² ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. “Sotaṃ suññaṃ...pe... ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ... jivhā suñña... kāyo suñño... mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā”ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhīnivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattāhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

99. Kathaṃ vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Nekkhammena kāmācchādaṃ vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese vosajjatīti – vosagge paññā

¹ pajānato (syā.)

² kāmābhīnivesato (syā.) atṭhakathā oloketabbā

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

100. Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkassa pīḷanatṭhaṃ saṅkhatatṭhaṃ santāpaṭṭhaṃ vipariṇāmatṭhaṃ pariṇānanto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Samudayassa āyūhanatṭhaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogatṭhaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭhaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhatatṭhaṃ amataṭṭhaṃ sacchikaronto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ hetuṭṭhaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhaṃ bhāvento vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo, saccavivaṭṭo. Sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti – saññāvivaṭṭo. Cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti – cetovivaṭṭo. Vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti – cittavivaṭṭo. Ñāṇaṃ karonto vivaṭṭatīti – ñāṇāvivaṭṭo. Vosajjanto vivaṭṭatīti – vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tathaṭṭhe vivaṭṭatīti – saccavivaṭṭo.

Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo, tattha cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha cetovivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha cittavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo, tattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo. Yattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo, tattha saccavivaṭṭo. Yattha saccavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ”.

Chavivaṭṭañāṇaniddeso navacattālīsamo.

50. Iddhividhañāṇaniddeso

101. Kathaṃ kāyampi cittampi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca kāye okkamitvā viharati. So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyoḍātena iddhividhañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitā iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti.

102. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuttam¹ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udaye; udayepi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati² seyyathāpi pakkhī sakūṇo imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati³ parimajjati; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati –

¹ tirokuddam (syā.)

² caṅkamati (syā.) dī. ni. 1.238 passitabbā

³ parimasati (syā.)

“kāyampi cittampi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjhanaṭṭhe pañña iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Iddhividhaññāniddeso paññāsamo.

51. Sotadhātuvisuddhiññāniddeso

103. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhaṇe pañña sotadhātuvisuddhiññāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi...pe... vīriyasamādhi... cittasamādhi... vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamtvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dūrepi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, santikepi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, oḷārikānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, sukhumānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, saṅhasaṅhānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, puratthimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, pacchimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uttarāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, dakkhiṇāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, puratthimāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, pacchimāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uttarāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, dakkhiṇāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, heṭṭhimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uparimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti. So tathābhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiññāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti – dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena pañña. Tena vuccati – “vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhaṇe pañña sotadhātuvisuddhiññāṇaṃ”.

Sotadhātuvisuddhiññāniddeso ekapaññāsamo.

52. Cetopariyaññāniddeso

104. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe pañña cetopariyaññāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi...pe... cittasamādhi...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamtvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti – “idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhita”nti. So tathābhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti – sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ citta”nti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ citta”nti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ...pe... vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ... samohaṃ vā cittaṃ... vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ... saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ... amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ... sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ... asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ... vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ... avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena pañña. Tena vuccati – “tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe pañña cetopariyaññāṇaṃ”.

Cetopariyaññāniddeso dvepaññāsamo.

53. Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaniddeso

105. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphārasena pariyoḡāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi...pe... muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti – “imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ – avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti; evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti”.

So tathābhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyoḡātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo, jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi, anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe – “amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evama āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphārasena pariyoḡāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ”.

Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaniddeso tepaññāsamo.

54. Dibbacakkhuñāṇaniddeso

106. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi...pe... cittasamādhi...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasi karoti, divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – “yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā”. Iti vivaṭṭena cetasaṃ apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. So tathābhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyoḡātena sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena, satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti – “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vacīduccaritena samannāgatā, manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā, micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nīrayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā, vacīsucaritena samannāgatā, manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā, sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ”.

Dibbacakkhuñāṇaniddeso catupaññāsamo.

55. Āsavakkhayañāṇaniddeso

107. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaḃe ñāṇaṃ? Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa aññindriyassa aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – sotāpattimaggaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati – sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – arahattaphalaṃ.

Sotāpattimaggakkaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggaḃharivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayagāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saḃjātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saḃgatā honti, saḃjātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalaḃkaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggaḃharivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalaḃkaṇe jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākatā honti, ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalaḃkaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saḃjātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saḃgatā honti, saḃjātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkaṇe ...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaḃkaṇe...pe... anāgāmimaggakkaṇe...pe... anāgāmiphalaḃkaṇe...pe... arahattamaggakkaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti...pe... jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayagāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saḃjātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saḃgatā honti, saḃjātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Arahattaphalaḃkaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggaḃharivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalaḃkaṇe jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākatā honti, ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalaḃkaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saḃjātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti,

sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahatatā honti, sahatātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Tena tassa ākāra ceva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭhatṭhakāni catusatṭhi honti.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ”.

Āsavakkhayañāṇaniddeso pañcapaññāsamo.

56-63. Saccañāṇacattukadvayaniddeso

108. Kathaṃ pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyatṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhasa pīlanatṭho saṅkhatatṭho santāpatṭho vipariṇāmatṭho pariññātattṭho; samudayassa āyūhanatṭho nidānatṭho saññogatṭho palibodhatṭho pahānatṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭho vivekatṭho asaṅkhatatṭho amatatṭho sacchikiriyatṭho; maggassa niyyānatṭho hetutṭho dassanatṭho ādhipateyyatṭho bhāvanatṭho. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyatṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

109. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ? Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattamaṃ paññāpāsādo paññāloko paññāobhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi – idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba...pe... dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā...pe... amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi – idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ”.

Saccañāṇacattukadvayaniddeso tesatṭhimo.

64-67. Suddhikapaṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso

110. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ? Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, atthavavatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammavavatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ niruttivavatthāne paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.

Atthasallakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammasallakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttisallakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānasallakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthappabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Atthajotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthavirocane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthappakāsane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Suddhikapaṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso sattasaṭṭhimo.

68. Indriyaparopariyattañāṇaniddeso

111. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatta ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

Apparajakkhe mahārajakkheti saddho puggalo apparajakkho, assaddho puggalo mahārajakkho. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho. Samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho. Paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

Tikkhindriyemudindriyeti saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, assaddho puggalo mudindriyo. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusīto puggalo mudindriyo. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo. Samāhito puggalo tikkhindriyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo. Paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

Svākāre dvākāreti saddho puggalo svākāro, assaddho puggalo dvākāro. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo svākāro, kusīto puggalo dvākāro. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo dvākāro. Samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo dvākāro. Paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

Suviññāpaye duviññāpayeti saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, assaddho puggalo duviññāpayo. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusīto puggalo duviññāpayo. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo, muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo. Samāhito puggalo

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo. Paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvinoti saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, assaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Upatṭhitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

112.Lokoti – khandhaloko, dhātuloko, āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko, vipattisambhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisambhavaloko.

Eko loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā – nāmañca, rūpañca. Tayo lokā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha lokā – cha ajjhāttikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā – satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha lokā – aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava lokā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā – dasāyatanāni. Dvādasalokā – dvādasāyatanāni. Aṭṭhārasa lokā – aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Vajjanti sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñca loke imasmiñca vaje tībā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañcīndriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati – idaṃ tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ.

Indriyaparopariyattañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhasaṭṭhimo.

69. Āsayānusayañāṇaniddeso

113. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayānaṃ jānāti, anusayaṃ jānāti, caritaṃ jānāti, adhimuttiṃ jānāti, bhābbābhabbe satte pajānāti. Katamo¹ sattānaṃ āsayo? “Sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā, “anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti vā, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā.

Ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppānesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ. Kāmaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmasāyo kāmadhimutto”ti. Kāmaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsāyo nekkhammādhimutto”ti. Nekkhammaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsāyo nekkhammādhimutto”ti. Nekkhammaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmasāyo kāmadhimutto”ti. Byāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti)² – “ayaṃ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsāyo byāpādādhimutto”ti. Byāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsāyo abyāpādādhimutto”ti. Abyāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsāyo abyāpādādhimutto”ti. Abyāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsāyo byāpādādhimutto”ti. Thinamiddhaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti) – “ayaṃ puggalo thinamiddhagaruko thinamiddhāsāyo thinamiddhādhimutto”ti. Thinamiddhaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo ālokasaññāgaruko ālokasaññāsāyo ālokasaññādhimutto”ti. Ālokasaññaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (ālokasaññāgaruko ālokasaññāsāyo ālokasaññādhimutto”ti. Ālokasaññaṃ

¹ katamo ca (syā. kā.)

² () etthantare pāthā natthi syāmapotthake, evamupariipi

sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo thinamiddhagaruko thinamiddhāsayo thinamiddhādhimutto”ti.) Ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

114. Katamo ca sattānaṃ anusayo? Sattānusayā – kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo, mānānusayo, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti. Yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca datṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamañca sattānaṃ caritaṃ? Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro paritabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā. Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

115. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti? Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti. Paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti. Atītampi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevimsu bhajimsu payirupāsimsu; paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevimsu bhajimsu payirupāsimsu. Anāgatampi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti; paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame sattā abhabbā? Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā, kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā, vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā, assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā, abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ – ime te sattā abhabbā.

Katame sattā bhhabbā? Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā, na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā, na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā, saddhā chandikā paññavanto, bhhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ – ime te sattā bhhabbā. Idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.

Āsayānusayāñāṇaniddeso navasaṭṭhimo.

70. Yamakapāṭihirañāṇaniddeso

116. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato yamakapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi. Uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; puratthimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇaakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaamsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaamsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati; ekekalomato aggikkhandho

pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomakūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ – nīlānaṃ, pītākānaṃ, lohita-kānaṃ, odātānaṃ, mañjīṭṭhānaṃ¹, pabhassarānaṃ bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā. Nimmito caṅkamati, bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito tiṭṭhati, bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito nisīdati, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā. Idamaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.

Yamakapāṭihīrañāṇaniddeso sattatimo.

71. Mahākaruṇāñāṇaniddeso

117. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ? Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Āditto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Uyyutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Payāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Kummaggappaṭipanno² lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Upanīyati loko addhuvoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Atāṇo³ loko anabhissaroti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Assako loko, sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyanti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Ūno loko atīto taṇhādāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Atāyano lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aleṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ ...pe... asaraṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... asaraṇībhūto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Uddhato loko avūpasantoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sasallo lokasannivāso, viddho puthusallehi; tassa natthañño koci sallānaṃ uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso aṇḍabhūto kilesapañjarapakkhitto; tassa natthañño koci ālokaṃ dassetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjāgato lokasannivāso aṇḍabhūto pariyonaddho tantākulakajāto⁴ kulāgaṇḍikajāto⁵ muñjapabbajabhūto apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjāvisadosasamlitto lokasannivāso kilesakalalībhūtoti – passantānaṃ...pe... rāgadosamohajātaṭṭhato lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci jaṭaṃ vijaṭetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Taṇhāsaṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhājālena otthato⁶ lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsotena vuyhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsaññojanena saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhānusayena anusāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsantāpena santappati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāparilāhena pariḍayhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Diṭṭhisaṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhijālena otthato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisotena vuyhati lokasannivāsoti –

¹ mañjēṭṭhānaṃ (syā. ka.)

² kummaggaṃ paṭipanno (syā.)

³ attāṇo (syā.)

⁴ tantākulajāto (syā.)

⁵ gulāgaṇḍhikajāto (syā.), gulāgaṇḍikajāto (ka. sī. atṭha.)
dī. ni. 2.95 passitabbā

⁶ otthato (ka.)

passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisaññojanena saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe...
diṭṭhānusayena anusāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisantāpena santappati
lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhipariḷāhena pariḍayhati lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe....

Jātiyā anugato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... jarāya anusāto lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe... byādhinā abhibhūto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... maraṇena
abbhāhato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dukkhe patitṭhito lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe....

Taṇhāya uddito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... jarāpākāraparikkhitto
lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... maccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe... mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso – rāgabandhanena
dosabandhanena mohabandhanena mānabandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena
duccaribandhanena; tassa natthañño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā, aññatra mayāti –
passantānaṃ...pe... mahāsambādhappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci okāsaṃ
dassetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso; tassa
natthañño koci palibodhaṃ chetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāpapāte patito
lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci papātā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe...
mahākantārappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci kantāraṃ tāretā, aññatra mayāti
– passantānaṃ...pe... mahāsamsārappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci saṃsāraṃ
mocetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso;
tassa natthañño koci viduggā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe...
mahāpalipe¹ palipanno lokasannivāso ; tassa natthañño koci palipā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti –
passantānaṃ...pe....

Abbhāhato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... āditto lokasannivāso – rāgagginā
dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi
upāyāsehi; tassa natthañño koci nibbāpetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... unnitako
lokasannivāso haññati niccamatāṇo pattadaṇḍo takkaroti – passantānaṃ...pe...
vajjabandhanabaddho lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupatṭhito; tassa natthañño koci bandhanaṃ
mocetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruṇhappatto;
tassa natthañño koci tāyetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe...
dukkhābhitunno² lokasannivāso cirarattaṃ pīḷitoti – passantānaṃ...pe... gadhito
lokasannivāso niccaṃ pipāsītoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Andho lokasannivāso acakkhukoti – passantānaṃ...pe... hatanetto lokasannivāso
aparīṇāyakoti – passantānaṃ...pe... vipathapakkhando³ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho; tassa
natthañño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahoghapakkhando
lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci oghā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe....

118. Dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... tīhi
duccaritehi vipaṭipanno lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi yogehi yutto
lokasannivāso catuyogayojitoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi ganthehi⁴ ganthito
lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe... pañcagatisamāruḷho lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... pañcahi
kāmaguṇehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... pañcahi nīvaraṇehi
otthaṭo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... chahi vivādāmūlehi vivadati lokasannivāsoti –
passantānaṃ...pe... chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... chahi
diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi anusayehi anusāto

¹ mahāpallepe (syā.)

² dukkhābhitunno (ka.)

³ vipathaṃ pakkhanto (syā.)

⁴ ganthehi (syā.)

lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi mānehi unnato¹ lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... atṭhahi lokadhammehi samparivattati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... atṭhahi micchattehi niyyāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... atṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navavidhamānehi unnato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi akusalakammapathehi samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi micchattehi niyyāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasavatthukāya micchādīṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasavatthukāya antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... atṭhasatatanhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Dvāsatṭhiyā dīṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Ahañcamhi tiṇṇo, loko ca atīṇṇo ahaṃ camhi mutto, loko ca amutto; ahañcamhi danto, loko ca adanto; ahaṃ camhi santo, loko ca asanto; ahaṃ camhi assattho, loko ca anassattho; ahaṃ camhi parinibbuto, loko ca aparinibbuto; pahomi khvāhaṃ tiṇṇo tāretuṃ, mutto mocetuṃ, danto dametuṃ, santo sametuṃ, assattho assāsetuṃ, parinibbuto pare ca parinibbāpetunti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Idaṃ tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.

Mahākaruṇāñāṇaniddeso ekasattatimo.

72-73. Sabbaññutaññāniddeso

119. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbaññutaññānaṃ? Sabbamaṃ saṅkhatamasāṅkhatamaṃ anavasesamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ².

120. Atītaṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Anāgataṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Paccuppannaṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ.

Cakkhu ceva rūpā ca, evamaṃ taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Sotañceva saddā ca...pe... ghāṇaṇceva gandhā ca... jivhā ceva rasā ca... kāyo ceva phoṭṭhabbā ca... mano ceva dhammā ca, evamaṃ taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ.

Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Yāvatā vedanāya...pe... yāvatā saññāya...pe... yāvatā saṅkhārānaṃ...pe... yāvatā viññānaṃ...pe... yāvatā cakkhussa...pe... jarāmarāṇassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ.

Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbamaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññānaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇamaṃ natthīti – anāvarenaññānaṃ. Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā pahānaṃ³ pahānatṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā

¹ unnato (syā. ka.)

² anāvarenaṃ ñāṇaṃ (syā.) evamupari

³ pahānāya (syā.)

sacchikiriya sacchikiriyattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā khandhānam khandhattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam. Yāvatā dhātūnam dhātuttham...pe... yāvatā āyatanānam āyatanattham...pe... yāvatā saṅkhatānam saṅkhatattham...pe... yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā kusale dhamme, sabbam¹ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam. Yāvatā akusale dhamme...pe... yāvatā abyākate dhamme... yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme... yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme... yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme... yāvatā apariyāpanne dhamme, sabbam² jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattham...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattham...pe... yāvatā maggassa maggattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam. Yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidattham...pe... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidattham...pe... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattham, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā indriyaparopariyattaññaṇam, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam. Yāvatā sattānam āsayānusaye ññaṇam...pe... yāvatā yamakapāṭihire ññaṇam...pe... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇam, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tam sabbam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇam. Tattha āvaraṇam natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇam.

121.

Na tassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātamajānitabbam.

Sabbam abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyam, tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti³.

Samantacakkhūti kenatthena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa buddhaññāni. Dukkhe ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, dukkhasamudaye ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, dukkhanirodhe ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, atthapaṭisambhide ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, dhammapaṭisambhide ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, niruttipaṭisambhide ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, indriyaparopariyatte ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, sattānam āsayānusaye ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, yamakapāṭihire ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇam buddhaññaṇam, sabbaññutaññāṇam buddhaññaṇam, anāvaraṇaññaṇam buddhaññaṇam – imāni cuddasa buddhaññāni. Imesam cuddasannaṃ buddhaññānaṃ attha ññāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni; cha ññāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ sabbe (atthakathā)

² sabbe (atthakathā)

³ mahāni. 156; cūḷani. mogharājamāṇavapucchānidessa

85

Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho, sabbo ñāto; aññāto dukkhatṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho, sabbo ñāto, sabbo diṭṭho, sabbo vidito, sabbo sacchikato, sabbo phassito paññāya; aphasito paññāya dukkhatṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho... yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho, sabbo ñāto, sabbo diṭṭho, sabbo vidito, sabbo sacchikato, sabbo phassito paññāya; aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā indriyaparopariyattaññāṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ... yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; sabba ñātaṃ, sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, sabbaṃ viditaṃ, sabbaṃ sacchikataṃ, sabbaṃ phassitaṃ paññāya; aphasitaṃ paññāya mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭaṃ manasā, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ, sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, sabbaṃ viditaṃ, sabbaṃ sacchikataṃ, sabbaṃ phassitaṃ paññāya; aphasitaṃ paññāya natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Na tassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātamajānitabbaṃ;

Sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyaṃ, tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Sabbaññutaññānaniddeso tesattatimo.

Ñānakathā niṭṭhitā.

2. Diṭṭhikathā

122. Kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, kati diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni, kati diṭṭhiyo, kati diṭṭhābhinivesā, katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghātoto?

[1] **Kā diṭṭhīti** abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. [2] **Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni**ti atṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni. [3] **Kati diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni**ti atṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni. [4] **Kati diṭṭhiyoti** soḷasa diṭṭhiyo. [5] **Kati diṭṭhābhinivesāti** tīṇi sataṃ diṭṭhābhinivesā. [6] **Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghātoto** sotāpattimago diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

123. Kathaṃ **abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?**¹ Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saññaṃ etaṃ mama... sañkhāre etaṃ mama... viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyaṃ etaṃ mama... manaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpe² etaṃ mama...pe... sadde etaṃ mama... gandhe etaṃ mama... rase etaṃ mama... photoṭṭhabbe etaṃ mama... dhamme etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotavīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānavīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāvīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyavīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... manovīññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhusamphassaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāsamphassaṃ etaṃ mama...

¹ kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhīti (syā.)

² rūpaṃ (syā.) tathā pañcasu ārammaṇesu ekavacanena

kāyasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... manosamphassaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ...pe... sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasaññaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... rasasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammasaññaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama... rasasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammasañcetaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... rasataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... rasavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpavicāraṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... gandhavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... rasavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... dhammavicāraṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Pathavīdhātuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... āpodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... tejodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... vāyodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... ākāsadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... viññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Pathavīkasiṇaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... āpokasiṇaṃ... tejokasiṇaṃ... vāyokasiṇaṃ ... nīlakasiṇaṃ... pītakasiṇaṃ... lohītakasiṇaṃ... odātakasiṇaṃ... ākāsakasiṇaṃ... viññānakasiṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Kesaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... lomaṃ etaṃ mama... nakhaṃ etaṃ mama... dantaṃ etaṃ mama... tacāṃ etaṃ mama... maṃsaṃ etaṃ mama... nhāruṃ etaṃ mama... atṭhiṃ etaṃ mama... atṭhimiṇjaṃ etaṃ mama... vakkāṃ etaṃ mama... hadayaṃ etaṃ mama... yakaṇaṃ etaṃ mama... kilomakāṃ etaṃ mama... pihakāṃ etaṃ mama... papphāsaṃ etaṃ mama... antaṃ etaṃ mama... antaṅgaṃ etaṃ mama... udariyaṃ etaṃ mama... karīsaṃ etaṃ mama... pittaṃ etaṃ mama... semhaṃ etaṃ mama... pubbaṃ etaṃ mama ... lohitaṃ etaṃ mama... sedaṃ etaṃ mama... medaṃ etaṃ mama... assuṃ etaṃ mama... vasaṃ etaṃ mama ... kheḷaṃ etaṃ mama... siṅghāṇikaṃ etaṃ mama... lasikaṃ etaṃ mama... muttaṃ etaṃ mama... matthaluṅgaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... sotāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... saddāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... rasāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... manāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhudhātuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... cakkhuvīññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... sotadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... saddadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... sotaviññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... ghānadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... gandhadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... ghānaviññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... jivhādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... rasadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāvīññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... kāyadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... kāyaviññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama... manodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... dhammadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... manoviññādhātuṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhundriyaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... manindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... jīvitindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... itthindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... purisindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... sukhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... dukkhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... somanassindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... domanassindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... upekkhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... saddhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... vīriyindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... satindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... samādhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... paññindriyaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Kāmadhātuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... arūpadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... kāmabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... rūpabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... arūpabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... saññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... asaññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... ekavokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... catuvokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... pañcavokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... paṭhamajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... dutiyajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... tatiyajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... catutthajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... mettaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... karuṇaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... muditaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... upekkhaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... ākāsañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... viññāñcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Avijjaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saṅkhāre etaṃ mama... viññānaṃ etaṃ mama... nāmarūpaṃ etaṃ mama... saḷāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... phassaṃ etaṃ mama... vedanaṃ etaṃ mama... taṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... upādānaṃ etaṃ mama... bhavaṃ etaṃ mama ... jātiṃ etaṃ mama... jarāmaṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

124. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Khandhāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phassopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakkopi¹ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāropi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamittopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, paratoghosopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ khandhāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Avijjā hetu avijjā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ avijjāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Phasso hetu phasso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ phassopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Saññā hetu saññā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ saññāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Vitakko hetu vitakko paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya, samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ vitakkopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Ayoniso manasikāro hetu ayoniso manasikāro paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ ayoniso manasikāropi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Pāpamitto hetu pāpamitto paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya, samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ pāpamittopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Paratoghoso hetu paratoghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānatṭhena – evaṃ paratoghosopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

125. Katamāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni? Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ, diṭṭhigahanam, diṭṭhikantāraṃ, diṭṭhivisūkaṃ, diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, diṭṭhisallam, diṭṭhisambādho, diṭṭhipalibodho, diṭṭhibandhanam, diṭṭhipapāto, diṭṭhānusayo, diṭṭhisantāpo, diṭṭhipariḷāho, diṭṭhigantho, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhābhiniveso, diṭṭhiparāmāso – imāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

126. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo? Assādadiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavattukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, antaggāhikādiṭṭhi, pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aparantānudiṭṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, ahanti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi,

¹ vitakkāpi (syā.)

mamanti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhavaditṭhi – imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

127. Katame **tīpi satam diṭṭhābhinivesā?** Assādadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Attānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchādiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Ahanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Mamanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Bhavaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Vibhavaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Ahanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Mamanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Bhavaditṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti. Vibhavaditṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

1. Assādadiṭṭhiniddeso

128. Assādadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādoti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, añño assādo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo – ayaṃ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Tāya diṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhivipanno. Diṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḅbo na bhajitaḅbo na payirupāsitaḅbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Yo diṭṭhiyā rāgo², so na diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na rāgo. Aññā diṭṭhi, añño rāgo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca rāgo – ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhirāgo. Tāya ca diṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhirāgaratto. Diṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo – nirayo vā tiracchānayani vā. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījaṃ vā kosātakībījaṃ vā tittakālābubījaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yaṃ ceva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati, yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati, sabbam taṃ tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya³ saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bījaṃ hissa pāpikaṃ. Evamevaṃ micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ

¹ ekūnavīsatiyā ākārena (syā.)

³ asāratāya (syā.)

² yā diṭṭhi yo rāgo (syā.)

samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetaṇā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ, diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ, diṭṭhikantāraṃ, diṭṭhivisūkaṃ, diṭṭhivipphandaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, diṭṭhisallaṃ, diṭṭhisambādho, diṭṭhipalibodho, diṭṭhibandhanaṃ, diṭṭhipapāto, diṭṭhānusayo, diṭṭhisantāpo, diṭṭhipariḷāho, diṭṭhigantho, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhābhiniveso, diṭṭhiparāmāso – imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññoḡo.

129. Atthi saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Katamāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca. Katamāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo? Kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, mānasaññojanaṃ, vicikicchāsaññojanaṃ, bhavarāgasaññojanaṃ, issāsaññojanaṃ, macchariyasāññojanaṃ, anunayasāññojanaṃ, avijjāsāññojanaṃ – imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saṅkhāre¹ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotamaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manamaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ rūpe paṭicca... yaṃ sadde paṭicca... yaṃ gandhe paṭicca ... yaṃ rase paṭicca... yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca... yaṃ dhamme paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca ... yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhusamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotasamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānasamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāsamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyasamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manosamphassajamaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādoti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, añño assādo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo – ayaṃ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Tāya diṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhivipanno. Diṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḡo na bhajitaḡo na payirupāsitaḡo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Yo diṭṭhiyā rāḡo, so na diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na rāḡo. Añña diṭṭhi, añño rāḡo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca rāḡo, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhirāḡo. Tāya ca diṭṭhiyā tena ca rāḡena samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhirāḡaratto. Diṭṭhirāḡaratte puggale dinnamaṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo – nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetaṇā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījamaṃ vā kosātakībījamaṃ vā tittakālābubījamaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhittaṃ yañceva pathaviraṣamaṃ upādiyati yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati, sabbaṃ taṃ tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bījamaṃ hissa pāpikamaṃ. Evamevaṃ micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ

¹ ye saṅkhāre (ka.) sam. ni. 3.28 passitabbā

samādinnaṃ yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetaṇā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ...pe... diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso – imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi pariyaṭṭhitacittassa saññoḅo.

Atthi saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Katamāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca. Katamāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo? Kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, mānasaññojanaṃ, vicikicchāsaññojanaṃ, bhavarāgasaññojanaṃ, issāsaññojanaṃ, macchariyasaññojanaṃ, anunayasaññojanaṃ, avijjāsaññojanaṃ – imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Assādadiṭṭhiniddeso paṭhamo.

2. Attānudiṭṭhiniddeso

130. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre...pe... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ.

131. Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati – “yaṃ pathavīkasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ pathavīkasiṇa”nti. Pathavīkasiṇaṇca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accī”ti – acciṇca vaṇṇaṇca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati – “yaṃ pathavīkasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ pathavīkasiṇa”nti. Pathavīkasiṇaṇca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco āpokasiṇaṃ... tejokasiṇaṃ... vāyokasiṇaṃ... nīlakasiṇaṃ... pītakasiṇaṃ... lohitakasiṇaṃ... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati – “yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti. Odātakasiṇaṇca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci, so vaṇṇo; yo vaṇṇo, sā accī”ti – acciṇca vaṇṇaṇca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco...pe... odātakasiṇaṇca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantam attānam samanupassati.

Katham attani rūpaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanam... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani idaṃ rūpa”nti. Attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanam...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani idaṃ rūpa”nti. Attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

Katham rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanam...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe”ti. Rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanam...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe”ti. Rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

132. Katham vedanam attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassajam vedanam sotasamphassajam vedanam ghānasamphassajam vedanam jivhāsamphassajam vedanam kāyasamphassajam vedanam manosamphassajam vedanam attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā”ti – manosamphassajam vedanañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accī”ti – acciñca vaṇṇañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco manosamphassajam vedanam attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā”ti – manosamphassajam vedanañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanam attato samanupassati.

Katham vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā”ti. Vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā”ti. Vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi.

Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ vedanā”ti. Attani vedanaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ vedanā”ti. Attani vedanaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya”ti. Vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhito assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya”ti. Vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

133. Kathaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ saññaṃ...pe... sotasamphassaṃ saññaṃ... ghānasamphassaṃ saññaṃ... jivhāsamphassaṃ saññaṃ... kāyasamphassaṃ saññaṃ... manosamphassaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā sañña so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā sañña”ti. Manosamphassaṃ saññaṅca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci”ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco manosamphassaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati – “yā manosamphassajā sañña so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā sañña”ti. Manosamphassaṃ saññaṅca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre...pe... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā”ti. Saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añño rukkho, añña chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā”ti. Saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Katham attani saññaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre...pe... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ sañña”ti. Attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho. Aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añña gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ sañña”ti. Attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati.

Katham saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre ...pe... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyā”ti. Saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añña maṇi, añña karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyā”ti. Saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

134. Katham saṅkhāre attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ cetanaṃ sotasaṃphassaṃ cetanaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ cetanaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ cetanaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ cetanaṃ manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā cetanā, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā cetanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ ahaṃcā advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci”ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā cetanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā cetanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ ahaṃcā advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā saṅkhāravattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

Katham saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā”ti. Saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añña rukkho, añña chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā. Imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā”ti. Saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā saṅkhāravattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Katham attani saṅkhāre samanupassati? Idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani

ime saṅkhārā”ti. Attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani ime saṅkhārā”ti. Attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresū”ti. Saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añña maṇi, añña karaṇḍako. So kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresū”ti. Saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

135. Kathaṃ viññānaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhaviññānaṃ... sotaviññānaṃ... ghānaviññānaṃ... jivhaviññānaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ... manoviññānaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ manoviññānaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ manoviññāna”nti – manoviññānañca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci”ti – acciñca vaṇṇaṃca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco manoviññānaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ manoviññānaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ taṃ manoviññāna”nti – manoviññānañca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā viññānavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññānena viññānavā”ti. Viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añña rukkho, añña chāyā. So kho paṇāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññānena viññānavā”ti. Viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā viññānavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ attani viññānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani idaṃ viññāna”nti. Attani viññānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato

samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇa”nti. Attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā viññāṇavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

Katham viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmim viññāṇe”ti. Viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmim karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmim viññāṇe”ti. Viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā viññāṇavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Attānudiṭṭhiniddeso dutiyo.

3. Micchādiṭṭhiniddeso

136. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Natthi dinna”nti – vatthu¹. Evaṃvādo micchābhinivesaparāmāso² diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Natthi yittha”nti – vatthu...pe... “natthi huta”nti – vatthu... “natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko”ti – vatthu... “natthi ayaṃ loko”ti – vatthu... “natthi paro loko”ti – vatthu... “natthi mātā”ti – vatthu... “natthi pitā”ti – vatthu... “natthi sattā opapātikā”ti – vatthu... “natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammagga³ sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokaṃ, paraṅca lokaṃ sayam abhiñña sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti – vatthu. Evaṃvādo micchābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ dasamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Micchādiṭṭhiniddeso tatiyo.

4. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiniddeso

137. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ.

Katham rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ...pe... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti – odātakasiṇaṅca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato...pe... evamevaṃ idhekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

¹ vatthuṃ (syā.) evamuparipi

² micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso (syā.)

³ samaggaṭā (ka.)

Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi...pe... ayam paṭhamā rūpavattukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi. Sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Sakkāyadiṭṭhiniddeso catuttho.

5. Sassatadiṭṭhiniddeso

138. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ...pe... saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ... sañkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ... viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... sañkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayam rukkho, ayam chāyā; añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... ayam paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi. Sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati...pe... sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Sassatadiṭṭhiniddeso pañcama.

6. Uccchedadiṭṭhiniddeso

139. Sakkāyavattukāya uccchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, saññaṃ attato samanupassati, sañkhāre attato samanupassati, viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ...pe... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti – odātakasiṇaṇca attāṇca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato...pe... ayam paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā uccchedadiṭṭhi. Uccchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... sakkāyavattukāya uccchedadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Uccchedadiṭṭhiniddeso chaṭṭho.

7. Antaggāhikādiṭṭhiniddeso

140. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti...pe... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti... “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti... “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

“Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti...pe... “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ka] “sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ loko ceva sassataṃ cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... saññā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... saṅkhārā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... viññāṇaṃ loko ceva sassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ pañcamī sassato lokoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Kha] “asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ loko ceva asassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā “asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... saññā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... saṅkhārā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... viññāṇaṃ loko ceva asassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ga] “antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idhekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo”ti. Antasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati, taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca. Yena pharati, so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “antavā loko”ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati... lohitakato pharati... odātakato pharati... obhāsakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo”ti. Antasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca. Yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... antavā lokoti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Gha] “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idhekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto”ti. Anantasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca; yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati... lohitakato pharati... odātakato pharati... obhāsakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto”ti. Anantasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca; yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... anantavā lokoti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ŋa] “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ jīvañceva sarīrañca; yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, yaṃ sarīraṃ taṃ jīvanti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā ”taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... saññā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... saṅkhārā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... viññāṇaṃ jīvañceva sarīrañca; yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, yaṃ sarīraṃ taṃ jīvanti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ca] “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ; jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... saññā sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... saṅkhārā sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ; jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ, aññaṃ sarīranti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... aññaṃ jīvaṃ, aññaṃ sarīranti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Cha] “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hotipi tiṭṭhatipi uppajjatipi nibbattatipīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... saññā idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hotipi tiṭṭhatipi uppajjatipi nibbattatipīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ja] “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgatopi kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati; na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... saññā idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgatopi kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati. “Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Jha] “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu

– ayaṃ paṭhamā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi.
Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... saññā idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ñā] “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā neva hoti na na hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... saññā idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā neva hoti na na hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ pañcamī “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikādiṭṭhiniddeso sattamo.

8. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiniddeso

141. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā – pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiniddeso aṭṭhamo.

9. Aparantānudiṭṭhiniddeso

142. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Soḷasa saññīvādā, aṭṭha asaññīvādā, aṭṭha nevasaññīnāsaññīvādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā – aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiniddeso navamo.

10-12. Saññojanikādiṭṭhiniddeso

143. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ...pe... diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso – saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

144. “Aha”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Cakkhu ahanti – abhinivesaparāmāso. Ahanti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “aha”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Sotaṃ ahanti...pe... ghānaṃ ahanti...pe... jivhā ahanti...pe... kāyo ahanti...pe... mano ahanti...pe... rūpā ahanti...pe... dhammā ahanti...pe... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ahanti...pe...

manoviññāṇaṃ ahanti – abhinivesaparāmāso. Ahanti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ aṭṭhārasamī “aha”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Aha”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

145. “Mama”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Cakkhu mamanti – abhinivesaparāmāso. Mamanti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “mama”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Sotaṃ mamanti...pe... ghānaṃ mamanti...pe... jivhā mamanti...pe... kāyo mamanti...pe... mano mamanti...pe... rūpā mamanti...pe... dhammā mamanti...pe... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ mamanti...pe... manoviññāṇaṃ mamanti abhinivesaparāmāso. Mamanti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ aṭṭhārasamī “mama”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Mama”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Saññojanikādiṭṭhiniddeso dvādasamo.

13. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso

146. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ...pe... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ...pe....

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ...pe... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti – odātakasiṇaṃca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci, so vaṇṇo; yo vaṇṇo, sā accī”ti – acciṇca vaṇṇaṃca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso terasamo.

14. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso

147. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sassato attā ca loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā, diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Asassato attā ca loko cāti...pe... sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko cāti...pe... neva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko cāti... antavā attā ca loko cāti... anantavā attā ca loko cāti... antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko cāti... neva antavā na anantavā attā ca loko cāti abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ aṭṭhamī lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi.

Lokavādapatisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Lokavādapatisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Lokavādapatisaṃyuttadiṭṭhiniddeso cuddasamo.

15-16. Bhava-vibhavadiṭṭhiniddeso

148. Olīyanābhiniveso bhavadiṭṭhi. Atidhāvanābhiniveso vibhavadiṭṭhi. Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo, kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo? Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo...pe...
lokavādapatisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo?

Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

“Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā catucattārīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Ahanti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Mamanti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. Attavādapatisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Lokavādapatisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo assādadiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo attānudiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo micchādiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo sakkāyadiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo antaggāhikā diṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo attavādapatisaṃyuttā diṭṭhiyo.

Bhavañca diṭṭhiṃ vibhavañca diṭṭhiṃ, etaṃ dvayaṃ takkikā nissitāse;
Tesam nirodhamhi na hatthi ñāṇaṃ, yatthāyaṃ loko viparītasaññīti.

149. “Dvīhi, bhikkhave, diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhitā devamanussā olīyanti¹ eke, atidhāvanti eke; cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, olīyanti eke? Bhavārāmā, bhikkhave,

¹ oliyanti (syā. ka.) itivu. 49 passitabbā

devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā. Tesam bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, olīyanti eke.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, atidhāvanti eke? Bhaveneva kho paneke aṭṭiyamānā¹ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti – “yato kira, bho, ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā ucchiḷḷati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ etaṃ yāthāvanti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, atidhāvanti eke.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati. Bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cakkhumanto ca passanti.

“Yo² bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā, bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ;
Yathābhūtedhimuccati, bhavataṅhā parikkhayā.

“Sa ve bhūtapariññāto, vītataṅho bhavābhava;
Bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu, nāgacchati punabbhava”nti.

150. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī. Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī? Titthiyo ca, titthiyasāvako ca, yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko – ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī? Tathāgato ca, tathāgatasāvako ca, yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko – ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

“Kodhano upanāhī ca, pāpamakkhī ca yo naro;
Vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti”³.

Akkodhano anupanāhī, visuddho⁴ suddhataṃ gato;
Sampannadiṭṭhi medhāvī, taṃ jaññā ariyo itīti.

Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo. Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo? Etaṃ mamāti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Esohamasmīti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Eso me attāti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo? Netam mamāti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Nesohamasmīti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Na meso attāti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Etam mamāti – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo? **Esohamasmīti** – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo? **Eso me attāti** – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

Etam mamāti – pubbantānudiṭṭhi. Aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo. Pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo. **Esohamasmīti** – aparantānudiṭṭhi. Catucattārīsaṃ diṭṭhiyo. Aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo. **Eso me attāti** – vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi. Sakkāyadiṭṭhippamukhāni⁵ dvāsattṭhi diṭṭhigatāni. Pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

151. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesam diṭṭhisampannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabījissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

¹ aṭṭiyamānā (syā. ka.) itivu. 49 passitabbā

² ayaṃ gāthā itivu. 49 dissati

³ ime (syā.) su. ni. 116 passitabbā

⁴ amakkhī (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā

⁵ sakkāyadiṭṭhippamukhena (syā.)

“Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upahaccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhamsotassa, akaniṭṭhagāmino – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesam diṭṭhisampannānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesam sotāpannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabījissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

“Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upahaccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhamsotassa, akaniṭṭhagāmino – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesam sotāpannānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhāti”.

Bhavavibhavaditṭhiniddeso soḷasamo.

Diṭṭhikathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Ānāpānassatikathā

1. Gaṇanavāra

152. Soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim¹ bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti – aṭṭha paripantho² ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni, aṭṭhārasa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, bāttiṃsa satokārissa³ ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidānulomañāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha paripantho ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni? Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ. Thinamidhamṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ. Vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavattānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Sabbepi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripanthā, sabbepi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakārā. Imāni aṭṭha paripantho ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Gaṇanavāro paṭhamo.

2. Soḷasañāṇaniddeso

153. Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi uducittaṃ cittaṃ samuducittaṃ cittaṃ ekatte santitṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati. Katame te ekattā? Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavattānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbepi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Nīvaraṇāti, katame te nīvaraṇā? Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thinamidhamṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbepi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.

¹ ānāpānassatisamādhim (sī. aṭṭha.)

² paribandhe (ka.)

³ satokārīsu (syā.)

Nīvaraṇāti, kenatṭhena nīvaraṇā? Niyyānāvaraṇatṭhena nīvaraṇā. Katame te niyyānā? Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti. Kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca kāmacchadena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti. Byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tāya ca ālokasaññāya ariyā niyyanti. Thinamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca thinamiddhena nivutattā ālokasaññaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – thinamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Avikkhepo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca avikkhepena ariyā niyyanti. Uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca uddhaccena nivutattā avikkhepaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Dhammavavathānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca dhammavavathānena ariyā niyyanti. Vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca vicikicchāya nivutattā dhammavavathānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Ānāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca ānāṇena ariyā niyyanti. Avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca avijjāya nivutattā ānāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca pāmojjena ariyā niyyanti. Arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca aratiyā nivutattā pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Sabbepi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tehi ca kusalehi dhammehi ariyā niyyanti. Sabbepi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā. Tehi ca akusalehi dhammehi nivutattā kusale dhamme ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – sabbepi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā.

Soḷasañāṇaniddeso dutiyo.

3. Upakkilesañāṇaniddeso

Paṭhamacchakkaṃ

154. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā katame aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti? Assāsādimaṃjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhattavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho. Passāsādimaṃjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho. Assāsapaṭikaṅkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho. Passāsapaṭikaṅkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho. Assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā samādhissa paripantho. Passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ, passāsaṃ anugacchanā;
Sati ajjhattavikkhepā, kaṅkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepatthanā¹.

Assāsenābhitunnassa, passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā;
Passāsenābhitunnassa, assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi vikkhippamānassa², no ca cittaṃ vimuccati;
Vimokkhaṃ appajānantā, te honti parapattiyāti.

Dutiyacchakkaṃ

155. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa paripantho. Assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa paripantho. Nimittaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa paripantho. Passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ

¹ vikkhepapatthanā (syā.)

² vikampamānassa (syā.)

vikampati – samādhissa paripantho. Assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa paripantho. Passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa paripantho.

Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, assāse vikkhipate mano;
Assāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, nimitte cittaṃ vikampati.

Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, passāse vikkhipate mano;
Passāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, nimitte cittaṃ vikampati.

Assāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, passāse vikkhipate mano;
Passāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, assāse cittaṃ vikampati.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi vikkhipamānassa, no ca cittaṃ vimuccati;
Vimokkhaṃ appajānantā, te honti parapattiyāti.

Tatīyacchakkaṃ

156. Atītānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ cittaṃ vikampitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Abhinataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho.

Atītānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ līnaṃ;
Atipaggahitaṃ abhinataṃ, apanataṃ cittaṃ na samādhiyati.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi upakkiliṭṭhasaṅkappo, adhicittaṃ nappajānātīti.

157. Assāsādimaṃjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhataṃ vikkhepagatena cittaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsādimaṃjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhepagatena cittaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsapaṭikaṅkhaṇāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsapaṭikaṅkhaṇāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Nimittaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Atītānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ cittaṃ vikampitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Abhinatena cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Apanatena cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyopi cittaṃpi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca.

Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā abhāvītā;
Kāyopi iñjito hoti, cittaṃpi hoti iñjitaṃ;
Kāyopi phandito hoti, cittaṃpi hoti phanditaṃ.

Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā subhāvitā;
Kāyopi aniñjito hoti, cittampi hoti aniñjitaṃ;
Kāyopi aphaṇḍito hoti, cittampi hoti aphaṇḍitaṃ.

Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim
bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

Upakkilesaññāniddeso tatiyo.

4. Vodānaññāniddeso

158. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni? Atītānuddhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitaṃ; taṃ vivajjayitvā ekatṭhāne samādahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇam cittaṃ vikampitaṃ ; taṃ vivajjayitvā tattheva adhimoceti – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnam cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ; taṃ paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggaṇhitam cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ; taṃ viniggaṇhitvā uddhaccaṃ pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhinatam cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ; taṃ sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanatam cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ; taṃ sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddham cittaṃ pariyodātam ekattagataṃ hoti.

Katame te ekattā? Dānavosaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ. Dānavosaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānam, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃca adhicittamanuyuttānam, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃca vipassakānam, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃca ariyapuggalānam – imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekattagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipakkhandānceva hoti, upekkhānubrūhitaṃca, ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānam? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni? Ādissa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Yo tassa paripantho tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Yaṅca paripanthato cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṅca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṅca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṅceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṅca”.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati. Yaṅca visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṅca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṅca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati – paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam majjhekalyāṇaṅceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṅca”.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam. Pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam. Pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam pariyosānakalyāṇaṅceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṅca”. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ vitakkasampannaṅceva hoti vicārasampannaṅca pītisampannaṅca sukhasampannaṅca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṅca saddhāsampannaṅca vīriyasampannaṅca satisampannaṅca samādhisampannaṅca paññāsampannaṅca.

Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ pītisampannañceva hoti sukhasampannañca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

Tatiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ sukhasampannañceva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannañca upekkhāsampannañceva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

Ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ upekkhāsampannañceva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca...pe... paññāsampannañca.

Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ vitakkasampannañceva hoti vicārasampannañca pītisampannañca sukhasampannañca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca. Dukkhānupassanāya...pe... anattānupassanāya... nibbidānupassanāya... virāgānupassanāya... nirodhānupassanāya... paṭinissaggānupassanāya... khayānupassanāya... vayānupassanāya... vipariṇāmānupassanāya... animittānupassanāya... appaṇihitānupassanāya... suññatānupassanāya... adhipaññādharmavipassanāya... yathābhūtañānadassanāya... ādīnavānupassanāya... paṭisañkhānupassanāya... vivaṭṭanānupassanāya... paññāsampannañca.

Sotāpattimaggassa...pe... sakadāgāmimaggassa... anāgāmimaggassa... arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni? Ādissa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Yo tassa paripantho tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Yañca paripanthato cittaṃ visujjhati, yañca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati – arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”.

Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Yañca visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo majjekalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”.

Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ

tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ vitakkasampannañceva hoti vicārasampannañca pītisampannañca sukhasampannañca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

159. Nimittam assāsapassāsā, anārammaṇamekacittassa;
Ajānato ca tayo dhamme, bhāvanā nupalabbhati.

Nimittam assāsapassāsā, anārammaṇamekacittassa;
Jānato ca tayo dhamme, bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na honti, na cime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti, visesamadhigacchati? Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Tameṇaṃ puriso kakacena chindeyya. Rukkhe phuṭṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upaṭṭhitā hoti; na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasi karoti. Na āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Yathā rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Evaṃ upanibandhanā nimittam. Yathā kakacadantā, evaṃ assāsapassāsā. Yathā rukkhe phuṭṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasi karoti, na āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā satim upaṭṭhapetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsapassāsā manasi karoti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Visesamadhigacchati padhānañca.

Katamaṃ padhānaṃ? Āraddhavīriyassa kāyopi cittampi kammaniyam hoti – idaṃ padhānaṃ. Katamo payogo? Āraddhavīriyassa upakkilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpasamanti – ayaṃ payogo. Katamo viseso? Āraddhavīriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti¹. Ayaṃ viseso. Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na honti, na cime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti, visesamadhigacchati.

160. Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā subhāvitā;
Anupubbaṃ paricitā, yathā buddhena desitā;
So imaṃ lokam pabhāseti, abbhā muttova candimāti.

Ānanti assāso, no passāso. Apānanti² passāso, no assāso. Assāsavasena upaṭṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upaṭṭhānaṃ sati.

Yo assasati tassupaṭṭhāti, yo passasati tassupaṭṭhāti. **Paripuṇṇāti** pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā. **Subhāvitāti** catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tassime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

Yānikatāti yattha yattha ākaṅkhati tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajappatto. Tassa me te dhammā āvajjanapaṭibaddhā³ honti ākaṅkhaṭṭibaddhā manasikāraṭṭibaddhā cittuppādaṭṭibaddhā. Tena vuccati – “yānikatā”ti. **Vatthukatāti** yasmim yasmim vatthusmim cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmim sati supaṭṭhitā hoti. Yasmim yasmim vā pana vatthusmim sati sūpaṭṭhitā⁴ hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmim cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti. Tena vuccati – “vatthukatā”ti. **Anuṭṭhitāti** vatthusmim yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati tena tena sati anuparivattati. Yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati. Tena vuccati – “anuṭṭhitā”ti. **Paricitāti**

¹ anusayā byāsanti (syā.)

² apānanti (ka.)

³ āvajjanapaṭibandhā (ka.) evamādisesu padesu

⁴ supaṭṭhitā (ka.)

pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā, parivāraṭṭhena paricitā, paripūraṭṭhena paricitā. Satiyā pariggaṅhanto jināti pāpake akusale dhamme. Tena vuccati – “paricitā”ti. **Susamāradhā**ti cattāro susamāradhā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena susamāradhā, tadupagavīriyavāhanatṭhena susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamūhatattā¹ susamāradhā.

161.Susamanti atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ. Katamaṃ samaṃ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā bodhipakkhiyā – idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ? Yaṃ tesam tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ – idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṅca samaṃ idaṅca susamaṃ ñātaṃ hoti ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Āradhamaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammūlā², passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Tena vuccati – “susamāradhā”ti.

Anupubbaṃ paricitāti dīghaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Sabbāpi soḷasavatthukā ānāpānassatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā ceva honti anuparicitā ca. Tena vuccati – “anupubbaparicitā”ti.

Yathāti dasa yathatthā – attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho, sacchikiriyattho yathattho, saccābhisamayattho yathattho, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho.

Buddhoti yo so bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmaṃ saccāni abhisambujjhi, tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇi, balesu ca vasībhāvaṃ.

162.Buddhoti kenatṭhena buddho? Bujjhitaṃ saccānīti – buddho. Bodhetā pajāyāti – buddho. Sabbaññutāya buddho. Sabbadassāvītāya buddho. Anaññaneyyatāya buddho. Visavitāya³ buddho. Khīṇāsavaśāṅkhātena buddho. Nirupalepaśāṅkhātena⁴ buddho. Ekantavītarāgoti – buddho. Ekantavītadosoti – buddho. Ekantavītamohoti – buddho. Ekantanikkilesoti – buddho. Ekāyanamaggaṃ gatoti – buddho. Eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti – buddho. Abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā – buddho. Buddhoti netam nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ. Vimokkhanthikametaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ – buddhoti. **Desitā**ti attadamathattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito, attasamathattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito.

Soti gahaṭṭho vā hoti pabbajito vā. **Lokoti**. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipattibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā...pe... atṭhārasa lokā – atṭhārasa dhātuyo. **Pabhāsetī**ti attadamathattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokaṃ obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti. Attasamathattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokaṃ obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti. Attaparinibbāpanattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokaṃ obhāseti bhāseti

¹ susamuhattā (ka.)

² apamuṭṭhā (syā.)

³ vikatitāya (syā.)

⁴ nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena (syā.)

pabhāseti...pe... nirodhe patitṭhāpakattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imam lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

Abbhā muttova candimāti yathā abbhā, evaṃ kilesā. Yathā cando, evaṃ ariyañāṇam. Yathā candimā devaputto, evaṃ bhikkhu. Yathā cando abbhā mutto mahikā mutto dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā¹ vippamutto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate² ca, evamevaṃ bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca. Tena vuccati – abbhā muttova candimāti. Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

Vodānañāṇaniddeso catuttho.

Bhāṇavāro.

5. Satokāriñāṇaniddeso

163. Katamāni bāttiṃsa satokāriṃsa ñāṇāni? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati sato passasati. Dīgham vā assasanto “dīgham assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Dīgham vā passasanto “dīgham passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassam vā assasanto “rassam assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassam vā passasanto “rassam passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī...pe... sukhaṭisaṃvedī... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram... cittapaṭisaṃvedī... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ... samādahaṃ cittaṃ... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... aniccānupassī... virāgānupassī... nirodhānupassī... “paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

164. Idhāti imissā ditṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmim ādāye, imasmim dhamme, imasmim vinaye, imasmim dhammavinaye, imasmim pāvacane, imasmim brahmacariye, imasmim satthusāsane. Tena vuccati – “idhā”ti. **Bhikkhūti** puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekkho vā arahā vā akuppadhammo. **Araṇṇanti** nikkhamitvā bahi indakhīlā sabbametam araṇṇam. **Rukkhamūlanti** yattha bhikkhuno āsanam paññattam hoti mañco vā pītham vā bhisi vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasantharo³ vā paṇṇasantharo vā palālasantharo⁴ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti. **Suññanti** kenaci anākiṇṇam hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā. **Agāranti**⁵ vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyam guhā. **Nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvāti** nisinno hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvā. **Ujum kāyam paṇidhāyāti** ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito⁶ supaṇihito. **Parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvāti.** Parīti pariggahaṭṭho. **Mukhanti** niyyānaṭṭho. **Satīti** upaṭṭhānaṭṭho. Tena vuccati – “parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā”ti.

165. Satova assasati, sato passasatīti bāttiṃsāya ākārehi sato kāri hoti. Dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Rassam assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Rassam passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena

¹ rāhupāṇā (syā.)

² virocati (syā.)

³ tiṇasantharo (syā.)

⁴ palālasantharo (syā.)

⁵ āgāranti (syā.)

⁶ paṇidhito (syā.)

paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kārī hoti.

Paṭhamacatukkaniddeso

166. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti? Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi pāmojjamaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāpi cittaṃ vivattati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo. Upaṭṭhānaṃ sati. Anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

167. Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatō anupassati, no sukhato. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati. Virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhatō anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati. Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti... kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti... phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodhoti ...pe... kammanirodhā vedanānirodhoti...pe... phassanirodhā vedanānirodhoti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā saññāsamudayoti...pe... kammāsamudayā saññāsamudayoti...pe... phassasamudayā saññāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā saññānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā saññānirodhoti...pe... kammanirodhā saññānirodhoti...pe... phassanirodhā saññānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti...pe... kammāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti...pe... saññāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti...pe... kammanirodhā vitakkanirodhoti...pe... saññānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

168. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṅca pajānāti, samatthaṅca paṭivijjhati...pe... maggaṃ samodhāneti, dhamme samodhāneti, gocaraṅca pajānāti, samatthaṅca paṭivijjhati.

Indriyāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ samodhāneti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “indriyāni samodhānetī”ti.

Gocaraṅca pajānātīti yaṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ tassa gocaraṃ. Yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ, taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ. **Pajānātī**ti puggalo. Pajānānaṃ paññā.

Samanti ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ. **Atthoti** anavajjaṭṭho nikkilesaṭṭho vodānaṭṭho paramaṭṭho. **Paṭivijjhatī**ti ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ

paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Balāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ balāni samodhāneti? Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni balāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – balāni samodhānetīti. Gocarañca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Bojjhaṅgesamodhānetīti kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “bojjhaṅge samodhānetī”ti. Gocarañca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Maggam samodhānetīti kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti? Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “maggam samodhānetī”ti. Gocarañca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Dhamme samodhānetīti kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti, akampiyatṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ samodhāneti, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivissuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkhaṃ samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satiṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “dhamme samodhānetī”ti.

Gocarañca pajānātīti yaṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ tassa gocaraṃ. Yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ, taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ **pajānātīti** puggalo. Pajānanā paññā. **Samanti** ārammaṇassa upatṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ. **Atthoti** anavajjaṭṭho nikkilesatṭho vodānaṭṭho paramatṭho. **Paṭivijjhatīti** ārammaṇassa upatṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

169. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti? Rassaṃ assāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi pāmojjamaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsāṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi rassā assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivattati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassā assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ. Kāyo upatṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upatṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati patṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

170. Kathaṃ “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Kāyoti** dve kāyā – nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca. Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā, saññā, cetanā, phasso, manasikāro, nāmañca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti cittasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ nāmakāyo. Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā, catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ, assāso ca passāso ca, nimittañca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti. Rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti. Rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti.

Āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upatṭhāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, paññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pahātappaṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, bhāvetappaṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭiveditā honti. Evaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ. Kāyo upatṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upatṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati patṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena citta-visuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhi-visuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ pari jānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

171. Kathaṃ ”passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Rassaṃ assāsā rassaṃ passāsā. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iññānā phandaṇā calānā pakampanā – passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na ānāmanā na vināmanā na sannāmanā na paṇāmanā aniññānā aphaṇḍanā acalānā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti sikkhati.

Iti kira “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti; na ca naṃ taṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhantipi.

Iti kira “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti. Ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti; tañca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhantipi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamam oḷārikā saddā pavattanti. Oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi oḷārike sadde, atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti. Sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi sukhumake sadde, atha pacchā sukhumasaddanimittārammaṇatāpi cittaṃ pavattati. Evamevaṃ paṭhamam oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti; oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi oḷārike assāsapassāsā, atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti. Sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi sukhumake assāsapassāsā, atha pacchā sukhumakaassāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇatāpi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati.

¹ assāsapassāsā (syā.)

Evam sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti; tañca nam samāpattim paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhantipi. Passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsapassāsā kāyo upatthānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam. Kāyo upatthānam, no sati; sati upatthānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam kāyam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati patthānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti katham tam kāyam anupassati...pe... evam tam kāyam anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatthena bhāvanā. Passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram, assāsapassāsānam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi, dassanatthena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha samvarattho, ayam adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepattho, ayam adhiccittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanattho ayam adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati...pe... sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati, passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upatthānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāro.

Dutiyacatukkaniddeso

172. Katham “pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsissāmī”ti sikkhati “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passāsissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamā pīti? Dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjam. Yā pīti pāmojjam āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā. Cittassa dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjam...pe... rassam assāsavasena, rassam passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsavasena, passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjam. Yā pīti pāmojjam āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa – ayam pīti.

Katham sā pīti paṭividditā hoti? Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati upatthitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati upatthitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Rassam assāsavasena...pe... rassam passāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assāsavasena... passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati upatthitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Āvajjato sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, jānato...pe... passato... paccavekkhato... cittam adhiṭṭhahato... saddhāya adhimuccato... vīriyam paggaṇhato... satim upatthāpayato... cittam samādahato... paññāya pajānato... abhiññeyyam abhijānato... pariññeyyam parijānato... pahātabbam pajahato... bhāvetabbam bhāvayato... sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evam sā pīti paṭividditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatthānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam. Vedanā upatthānam, no sati; sati upatthānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam vedanam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati patthānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti katham tam vedanam anupassati? Aniccato anupassati...pe... evam tam vedanam anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatthena bhāvanā. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam samvaratthena sīlavisuddhi...pe... pītipaṭisaṃvedī

assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

173. Kathaṃ “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Sukhanti** dve sukhāni – kāyikañca sukhaṃ, cetasikañca sukhaṃ. Katamaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātamaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā – idaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ. Katamaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātamaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā – idaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ.

Kathaṃ te sukhā paṭividitā honti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te sukhā paṭividitā honti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te sukhā paṭividitā honti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto te sukhā paṭividitā honti. Evaṃ te sukhā paṭividitā honti. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Aniccato anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

174. Kathaṃ “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā...pe... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ cittasaṅkhāro.

Kathaṃ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividitā honti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividitā honti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividitā honti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividitā honti. Evaṃ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividitā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā te ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

175. Kathaṃ “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena...

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittaapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiapaṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

Tatiyacatukkaniddeso

176. Kathaṃ “cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittaapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ. Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena ...pe... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ. Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu – idaṃ cittaṃ.

Kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ paṭiveditaṃ hoti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ paṭiveditaṃ hoti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ paṭiveditaṃ hoti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto taṃ cittaṃ paṭiveditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ paṭiveditaṃ hoti. Cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citta cittaṇupassanāsatiapaṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

177. Kathaṃ ”abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti, “abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā. Cittassa dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa...pe... cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittaapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa – ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citta cittaṇupassanāsatiapaṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassatīti. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

178. Kathaṃ “samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo samādhi¹? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittaṃ ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti² avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā³ samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Yā cittaṃ ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññānaṃ cittaṃ upatṭhānaṃ sati **anupassanā** ñānaṃ. Cittaṃ upatṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upatṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñānena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsati patṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

179. Kathaṃ “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? “Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati...pe... mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... ditṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... thinato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... “anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññānaṃ cittaṃ upatṭhānaṃ sati...pe....

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ **anupassati**...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ **anupassati**. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato ...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittānupassanāya.

Catutthacatukkaniddeso

180. Kathaṃ “aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Aniccanti** kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Kenatṭhena aniccā? Uppādevayatṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto

¹ katamañca samādhindriyaṃ (syā.)

² adhiṭṭiti (syā.)

³ avisāhatamānasatā (syā. ka.)

pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

“Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upatṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upatṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsati patṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Kathaṃ “virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Rūpe ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Rūpe virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe ādīnavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Jarāmarañe virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upatṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upatṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsati patṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Kathaṃ “nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Rūpe ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Rūpe **nirodhānupassī** assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe ādīnavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

181. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti? Katihākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti. Aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti? Aniccaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, anattaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, santāpatṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, vipariṇāmatṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti – imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupatṭhānena avijjā nirujjhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ disvā – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjānirodhe chandajāto

¹ āhāranirodhena (syā.)

hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhittitamaṃ. “Avijjāya nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “avijjāya nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti...pe...
 katihākārehi viññāṇe ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi nāmarūpe
 ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādīnavo hoti,
 katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi phasse ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso
 nirujjhanti... katihākārehi vedanāya ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhanti...
 katihākārehi taṇhāya ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhanti... katihākārehi upādāne
 ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi bhave ādīnavo hoti,
 katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhanti... katihākārehi jātiyā ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhanti...
 katihākārehi jarāmaṇe ādīnavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhanti? Pañcahākārehi
 jarāmaṇe ādīnavo hoti, aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhanti.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādīnavo hoti? Aniccaṭṭhena jarāmaṇe ādīnavo
 hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena...pe... santāpaṭṭhena...pe... vipariṇāmaṭṭhena
 jarāmaṇe ādīnavo hoti – imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādīnavo hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhanti? Nidānanirodhena jarāmaṇaṃ
 nirujjhanti, samudayanirodhena...pe... jātinirodhena...pe... pabhavanirodhena¹...
 hetunirodhena... paccayanirodhena... ñāṇuppādena...pe... nirodhupaṭṭhānena jarāmaṇaṃ
 nirujjhanti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhanti. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe
 ādīnaṃ disvā imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmaṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto,
 cittañcassa svādhittitamaṃ. “Jarāmaṇe nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmaṇe
 nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāpassāsavasena dhammā
 upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati
 ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu
 dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme
 anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Nirodhānupassī
 assāpassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavissuddhi...pe... nirodhānupassī assāpassāsavasena
 cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena
 vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

182. Kathaṃ “paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī
 passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Paṭinissaggāti** dve paṭinissaggā – pariccāgapaṭinissaggo ca
 pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. Rūpaṃ pariccajātīti – pariccāgapaṭinissaggo. Rūpanirodhe
 nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. “Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī
 assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanaṃ...pe...
 saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ pariccajātīti –
 pariccāgapaṭinissaggo. Jarāmaṇanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti –
 pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. “Jarāmaṇe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati,
 “jarāmaṇe paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.
 Paṭinissaggānupassī assāpassāsavasena dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ.
 Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te
 dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe...
 paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto
 ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā. Tattha jātānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Paṭinissaggānupassī

¹ bhavanirodhena (syā.)

assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaratṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepatṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanatṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā – imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati.

Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchantntti ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṇca pajānāti samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati; balāni samodhāneti... bojjaṅge samodhāneti... maggaṃ samodhāneti... dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṇca pajānāti samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati.

Indriyāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṇca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni bāttimsa satokāriṇa ñāṇāni.

Satokāriṇāniddeso pañcama.

6. Ñāṇarāsichakkaniddeso

183. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanatṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupatṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupatṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupatṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupatṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ – imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇaṃ – imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa...pe... ditṭhānusayassa, vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikassa, kāmarāgasaññojanassa...pe... paṭighasaññojanassa, oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa, paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, anāgāmimaggena anusahagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa...pe... paṭighasaññojanassa, anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa, paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, arahattamaggena, rūparāgassa...pe... arūparāgassa, mānassa, uddhaccassa, avijjāya, mānānusayassa, bhavarāgānusayassa, avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato samadhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti.

Ñāṇarāsichakkaniddeso chaṭṭho.

Ānāpānassatikathā¹ niṭṭhitā.

4. Indriyakathā

1. Paṭhamasuttantāniddeso

184. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – “bhikkhavo”²ti. “Bhadante”²ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

“Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”³.

185. Imāni pañcindriyāni katihākārehi visujjhanti? Imāni pañcindriyāni pannarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti. Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato, saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pasādanīye suttante paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Kusīte puggale parivajjayato, āraddhavīriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, sammappadhāne paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi vīriyindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Muṭṭhassatī puggale parivajjayato, upaṭṭhitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, satipaṭṭhāne paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Asamāhite puggale parivajjayato, samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Duppaññe puggale parivajjayato, paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, gambhīraññācariyaṃ paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato, pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pañca suttantakkhandhe paccavekkhato – imehi pannarasahi ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni visujjhanti.

Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti? Dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, dasahākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Assaddhiyaṃ pajahanto saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti, saddhindriyaṃ bhāvento assaddhiyaṃ pajahati; kosajjaṃ pajahanto vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvento kosajjaṃ pajahati; pamādaṃ pajahanto satindriyaṃ bhāveti, satindriyaṃ bhāvento pamādaṃ pajahati; uddhaccaṃ pajahanto samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāvento uddhaccaṃ pajahati; avijjaṃ pajahanto paññindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāvento avijjaṃ pajahati.

¹ ānāpānakathā (syā. ka.)

² “bhaddante”ti (ka.)

³ sam. ni. 5.471

Imehi dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasahākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni? Dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Assaddhiyassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; saddhindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Kosajjassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; vīriyindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā kosajjaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Pamādassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā satindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; satindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā pamādo pahīno hoti suppahīno. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā samādhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; samādhindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā uddhaccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; paññindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā avijjā pahīnā hoti suppahīnā. Imehi dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

186. Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca? Catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; arahattaphalakkhaṇe pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchavedisuddhiyo, catasso paṭippassaddhivisuddhiyo. Imehi catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; imehi catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca.

Katīnaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Sattannaṃ sekkhānaṃ, puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca – imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā. Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Savanena buddho tathāgatassa sāvako khīṇāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayamaṃ bhūtaṭṭhena paccekasambuddho bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena tathāgato arahaṃ sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo – ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Suttantaniddeso paṭhamo.

2. Dutiyasuttantaniddeso

187. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu¹ vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata; na ca panete āyasmantā² sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā ditṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci³ bhikkhave

¹ ceva (ka.) saṃ. ni. 5.476

² āyasmanto saṃ. ni. 5.476

³ ye keci kho (syā.), ye hi keci kho (ka.) saṃ. ni. 5.476
passitabbā

samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammaṭṭā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammaṭṭā; te ca panāyasmantā sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī”ti.

188. Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti, katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti?

Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti. Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti. Asītisatāya ākārehi¹ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; asītisatāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti? Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti; paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahasena chandassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahasena manasikārassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti; upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti; avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti; dassanattāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanattāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahasena chandassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo

¹ asītisatākārehi (syā.)

hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti, imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti? Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ¹ saddhindriyassa vasena atthaṅgamo hoti; paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti; upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti; avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti; dassanattāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanattāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena

¹ ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ (syā.)

ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

Ka. assādaniddeso

189. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti? Assaddhiyassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyapariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhacariyāya vesārajjam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḅgamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ saddhindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo.

Kosajjassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjapariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjam vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḅgamo vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo.

Pamādassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādapariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, upaṭṭhānacariyāya vesārajjam satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḅgamo satindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ satindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ satindriyassa assādo.

Udhaccassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, udhaccapariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, avikkhepacariyāya vesārajjam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḅgamo samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo.

Avijjāya anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti, avijjāpariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḅgamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ paññindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ paññindriyassa assādo.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti.

Kha. ādīnavaniddeso

190. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti? Assaddhiyassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, assaddhiyapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, kosajjapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, pamādapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Udhaccassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, udhaccapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Avijjāya upatthānam paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, avijjāpariḷāhassa upatthānam paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccatt̄hena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhatt̄hena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattatt̄hena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavam pajānāti.

Ga. nissaraṇaniddeso

191. Katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇam hoti; katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇam pajānāti? Adhimokkhatt̄hena saddhindriyam assaddhiyā nissaṭam hoti, assaddhiyapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato pañītatarasaddhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasaddhindriyā nissaṭam hoti; paggahatt̄hena vīriyindriyam kosajjā nissaṭam hoti, kosajjapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato pañītataravīriyindriyassa paṭilābhā purimataravīriyindriyā nissaṭam hoti; upatthānatthēna satindriyam pamādā nissaṭam hoti, pamādapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato pañītatarasatindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasatindriyā nissaṭam hoti; avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyam uddhaccā nissaṭam hoti, uddhaccapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato pañītatarasamādhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasamādhindriyā nissaṭam hoti; dassanaṭthēna paññindriyam avijjāya nissaṭam hoti, avijjāpariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato pañītatarapaññindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarapaññindriyā nissaṭam hoti.

192. Pubbabhāge pañcahi indriyehi paṭhamajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭhame jhāne pañcahindriyehi dutiyajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dutiye jhāne pañcahindriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, tatiye jhāne pañcahindriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, catutthe jhāne pañcahindriyehi ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattivase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi nevaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nevaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi aniccānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Aniccānupassanā pañcahindriyehi dukkhānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanā pañcahindriyehi anattānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anattānupassanā pañcahindriyehi nibbidānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi virāgānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi nirodhānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi paṭinissaggānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi khayānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vayānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vipariṇāmānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi animittānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi appaṇihitānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi suññātānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti suññātānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi adhipaññādhammavipassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Adhipaññādharmavipassanāya pañcahindriyehi yathābhūtaññadassanavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtaññadassane pañcahindriyehi ādīnavānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vivatṭanānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti. Vivatṭanānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi sotāpattimaggasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Sotāpattimagge pañcahindriyehi sotāpattiphalasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sotāpattiphalasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi sakadāgāmimaggasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcahindriyehi sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi anāgāmimaggasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcahindriyehi anāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi arahattamaggasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, arahattamagge pañcahindriyehi arahattaphalasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Nekkhamme pañcindriyāni kāmaccchandato nissaṭāni honti, abyāpāde pañcindriyāni byāpādato nissaṭāni honti, ālokasaññāya pañcindriyāni thinamiddhato nissaṭāni honti, avikkhepe pañcindriyāni uddhaccato nissaṭāni honti, dhammavavatthāne pañcindriyāni vicikicchāya nissaṭāni honti, ñāṇe pañcindriyāni avijjāya nissaṭāni honti, pāmojje pañcindriyāni aratiyā nissaṭāni honti.

193. Paṭhame jhāne pañcindriyāni nīvaraṇehi nissaṭāni honti, dutiye jhāne pañcindriyāni vitakkavicārehi nissaṭāni honti, tatiye jhāne pañcindriyāni pītiyā nissaṭāni honti, catutthe jhāne pañcindriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissaṭāni honti, ākāsaññāya nānattasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, viññāṇaṇṇāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcindriyāni ākāsaññāyatanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcindriyāni viññāṇaṇṇāyatanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcindriyāni ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti.

Aniccānupassanā pañcindriyāni nīccasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanā pañcindriyāni sukhasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, anattānupassanā pañcindriyāni attasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcindriyāni nandiyā nissaṭāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcindriyāni rāgato nissaṭāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañcindriyāni samudayato nissaṭāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ādānato nissaṭāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ghanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcindriyāni āyūhanato nissaṭāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcindriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcindriyāni nimittato nissaṭāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañcindriyāni paṇidhiyā nissaṭāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañcindriyāni abhinivesato nissaṭāni honti. Adhipaññādharmavipassanāya pañcindriyāni sārādānābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtaññadassane pañcindriyāni sammohābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañcindriyāni appaṭisaṅkhāya nissaṭāni honti, vivatṭanānupassanāya pañcindriyāni saññogābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti.

Sotāpattimagge pañcindriyāni diṭṭhekaṭṭhehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcindriyāni oḷārikehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcindriyāni anusahagatehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, arahattamagge pañcindriyāni sabbakilesehi nissaṭāni honti, sabbesaññeva khīṇāsavaṇaṃ tattha tattha pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni ceva honti sunissaṭāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca.

Imehi asītisaṃsaṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; imehi asītisaṃsaṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

Suttantaniddeso dutiyo.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

3. Tatiyasuttantaniddeso

194. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu – ettha saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sammappadhānesu – ettha vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu satipatṭhānesu – ettha satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu jhānesu – ettha samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu ariyasaccesu – ettha paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ”.

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Catūsu satipatṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni. Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni. Catūsu satipatṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Ka. pabhedagaṇananiddeso

195. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Sappurisasamseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipeyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge... yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge... dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipeyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggahādhipeyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne...pe... anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhipeyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ,

¹ sam. ni. 5.478-479 passitabbā

avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipeyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe...citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne... dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipeyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Paṭhame jhāne avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Dutīye jhāne...pe...tatiye jhāne... catutthe jhāne avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni? Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce...pe...dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce...dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Kha. cariyavāro

196. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu...pe...catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu...catūsu jhānesu...catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā. Catūsu sammappadhānesu...pe...catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu...catūsu jhānesu...catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā? Sappurisasamseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipeyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā. Saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge...pe...yoniso manasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge...

dhammānuddhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Anuppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, vīriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Uppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne...pe... anuppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne...pe... uppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggaḥatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe... citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Paṭhame jhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggaḥatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Dutiye jhāne...pe... tatiye jhāne...pe... catutthe jhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggaḥatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce...pe... dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggaḥatṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Ga. cāravihāraniddeso

197. Cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathācarantaṃ yathāviharantaṃ viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu ṭhānesu okappeyyuṃ – “addhā, ayamāyasmā patto vā pāpuṇissati vā”.

Cariyāti aṭṭha cariyāyo – iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokatthacariyāti. **Iriyāpathacariyāti** catūsu iriyāpathesu. **Āyatanacariyāti** chasu ajjhakkabāhiresu āyatanesu. **Saticariyāti** catūsu satipatṭhānesu. **Samādhicariyāti** catūsu jhānesu. **Ñāṇacariyāti** catūsu ariyasaccesu. **Maggacariyāti** catūsu ariyamaggesu. **Patticariyāti** catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. **Lokatthacariyāti** tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu, padese paccekabuddhesu, padese sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhisampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānaṃ, ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ, patticariyā ca adhiḡataphalānaṃ, lokatthacariyā ca tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ, padese paccekabuddhānaṃ, padese sāvakānaṃ. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto vīriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesamadhigacchatīti visesacariyāya carati – imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samutṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāājīvassa, paggaṇhacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa – imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Vihāroti adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, paggaṇhanto vīriyena viharati, upatṭhāpento satiyā viharati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

Anubuddhoti saddhindriyassa adhimokkhatṭho anubuddho hoti, vīriyindriyassa paggaṇhatṭho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānatṭho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepatṭho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho anubuddho hoti.

Paṭividdhoti saddhindriyassa adhimokkhatṭho paṭividdho hoti, vīriyindriyassa paggaṇhatṭho paṭividdho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānatṭho paṭividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepatṭho paṭividdho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti. **Yathācarantanti** evaṃ saddhāya carantaṃ, evaṃ vīriyena carantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā carantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā carantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya carantaṃ. **Yathāviharantanti** evaṃ saddhāya viharantaṃ, evaṃ vīriyena viharantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā viharantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā viharantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya viharantaṃ. **Viññū**ti viññū vibhāvī medhāvī paṇḡitā buddhisampannā. **Sabrahmacārī**ti ekakammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhatā. **Gambhīresu ṭhānesū**ti gambhīrāni ṭhānāni vuccanti jhānā ca vimokkhā ca samādhī ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paṭisambhidā ca. **Okappeyyunti** saddaheyyuṃ adhimucceyyuṃ. **Addhāti** ekaṃsavacanametāṃ nissāṃsayavacanametāṃ nikkāṅkhavacanametāṃ advejjhavacanametāṃ adveḡhakavacanametāṃ niyogavacanametāṃ apanṇakavacanametāṃ avatṭhāpanavacanametāṃ – addhāti. **Āyasmāti** piyavacanametāṃ garuvacanametāṃ sagāravasappatissādhivacanametāṃ – āyasmāti. **Pattovāti** adhigato vā. **Pāpuṇissati vāti** adhigamissati vā.

Suttantaniddeso tatiyo.

4. Catutthasuttantaniddeso

198. Purimanidānaṃ¹. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imāni pañcindriyāni katihākārehi kenatthena datṭhabbāni? Imāni pañcindriyāni chahākārehi tenatthena datṭhabbāni – ādhipateyyatthena ādivisodhanatthena adhimattatthena, adhiṭṭhānatthena, pariyādānatthena, patitṭhāpakatthena”.

Ka. ādhipateyyatṭhaniddeso

199. Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni? Assaddhiyaṃ pajahato adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kosajjaṃ pajahato paggahādhīpateyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Pamādaṃ pajahato upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepādhīpateyyatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Avijjaṃ pajahato dassanādhīpateyyatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena paggahādhīpateyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena avikkhepādhīpateyyatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena dassanādhīpateyyatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paggahatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena...pe... thinamiddhaṃ pajahato ālokasaññāvasena...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena

¹ paripuṇṇanidānaṃ (syā. ka.)

paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ. Evaṃ ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Kha. ādivisodhanaṭṭhaniddeso

200. Kathaṃ ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ samvaraṭṭhena¹ sīlavisuddhi – saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – vīriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ, pamādasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – satindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ, avijjāsamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – paññindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Nekkhamme pañcīndriyāni, kāmacchandasaṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcīnaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā. Abyāpāde pañcīndriyāni, byāpādasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcīnaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā...pe... arahattamagge pañcīndriyāni, sabbakilesasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcīnaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā. Evaṃ ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Ga. adhimattaṭṭhaniddeso

201. Kathaṃ adhimattaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati – pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati – passaddhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati – sukhasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Sukhasena obhāso uppajjati – obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati – saṃvegavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saṃvejetvā cittaṃ samādahati – samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathā samāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti – paggaḥavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathā paggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhati – upekkhāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati – vimokkhasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vimuttatā te dhammā ekaṣā honti – ekaṣaṭṭhena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Bhāvitattā tato pañītare vivaṭṭanti – vivaṭṭanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vivaṭṭitattā tato vosajjati² – vosaggavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vosajjitattā tato nirujjhanti – nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Nirodhavasena dve vosaggā – pariccāgavosaggo ca, pakkhandanavosaggo ca. Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti – pariccāgavosaggo. Nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanavosaggo. Nirodhavasena ime dve vosaggā.

Assaddhiyassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... assaddhiyapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... oḷārikānaṃ

¹ assaddhiyaṃ samvaraṭṭhena (syā. ka.) evamīdisesu padesu

² vossajjati (syā. ka.)

kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti...pe... vīriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... kosajjassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... kosajjaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... satindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... pamādassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... pamādaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati uddhaccaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... paññindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... avijjāya pahānāya chando uppajjati... avijjāparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati – pītivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati – passaddhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati – sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati – obhāsavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati – saṃvegavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saṃvejetvā cittaṃ samādahati – samādhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathāsamaṃhitā cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti – paggahavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathāpaggaṇhitā cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhāti – upekkhāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati – vimokkhasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti – bhāvanāvasena¹ paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Bhāvitattā tato paṇītatare vivatṭanti – vivatṭanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vivatṭitattā tato vosajjati – vosaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vosajjitattā tato nirujjhanti – nirodhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Nirodhavasena dve vosaggā – pariccāgavosaggo ca, pakkhandanavosaggo ca. Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccājatīti – pariccāgavosaggo. Nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanavosaggo. Nirodhavasena ime dve vosaggā. Evaṃ adhimattatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

Gha. adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaniddeso

202. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni? Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti...pe... evaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Ña. pariyādānaṭṭhaniddeso

Kathaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ pariyādiyati, assaddhiyaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ pariyādiyati, kosajjaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ pamādaṃ pariyādiyati, pamādaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ

¹ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena (syā. ka.) atṭhakathā oloketabbo

pariyādiyati, uddhaccaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, avijjāparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Nekkhamme pañcindriyāni kāmaccandaṃ pariyādiyanti. Abyāpāde pañcindriyāni byāpādaṃ pariyādiyanti. Ālokasaññāya pañcindriyāni thinamidham pariyādiyanti. Avikkhepe pañcindriyāni uddhaccaṃ pariyādiyanti...pe... arahattamagge pañcindriyāni sabbakilese pariyādiyanti. Evaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Ca. patiṭṭhāpakatṭhaniddeso

203. Kathaṃ patiṭṭhāpakatṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Saddho saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti, saddhassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti. Vīriyavā vīriyindriyaṃ paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti, vīriyavato vīriyindriyaṃ paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti. Satimā satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti, satimato satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti. Samāhito samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti. Paññavā paññindriyaṃ dassane patiṭṭhāpeti, paññavato paññindriyaṃ dassane patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni ālokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni ālokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti...pe... yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpeti. Evaṃ patiṭṭhāpakatṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Suttantaniddeso catuttho.

5. Indriyasamodhānaṃ

204. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Sekkho samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento sattahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekkho samādhim bhāvento aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento katamehi sattahākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sampahaṃsanūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – puthujjano samādhim bhāvento imehi sattahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekkho samādhim bhāvento katamehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sampahaṃsanūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – sekkho samādhim bhāvento imehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento katamehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento imehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

205. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Dukkhatō upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyūhanānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vipariṇāmūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Animittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhianupaṭṭhānakusalo¹ hoti. Suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

206. Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, aññānanupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, aññānanupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Visaññogūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saññogānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati...pe... dhamme samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati. **Indriyāni samodhāneti**ti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti...pe... samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, sampahamsanūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena.

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, anattato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, khayato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vayato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, āyūhanānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vipariṇāmūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, animittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, paṇidhianupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, aññānanupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, visaññogūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, saññogānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati.

¹ paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo (syā.)

207. Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvatāpaññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñānaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati tñānāni gacchati? Aññindriyaṃ kati tñānāni gacchati? Aññātāvindriyaṃ kati tñānāni gacchati? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ tñānaṃ gacchati – sotāpattimaggam. Aññindriyaṃ cha tñānāni gacchati – sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggam, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggam, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggam. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ tñānaṃ gacchati – arahattaphalaṃ.

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā, tñapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayagāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha-jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāra ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalaṃ...pe... arahattaphalaṃ...pe... aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti...pe... jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalaṃ jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākātā honti, tñapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalaṃ aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha-jātāparivārā honti. Teva tassa ākāra ceva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭha aṭṭhakāni catusatṭhi honti.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti¹? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati. Apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti.

208. Na tassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātama-jānitabbam; Sabbam abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyam, tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Samantacakkhūti kenaṭṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa buddhañānāni – dukkhe ñānaṃ buddhañānaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñānaṃ buddhañānaṃ...pe... sabbaññūtañānaṃ buddhañānaṃ, anāvaraṇañānaṃ buddhañānaṃ. Imāni cuddasa buddhañānāni. Imesaṃ cuddasannaṃ buddhañānaṃ aṭṭha ñānāni sāvaka-sādhāraṇāni, cha ñānāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

Yāvātā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ. Yāvātā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya; aphaṣṣito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ.

¹ khiyanti (ka.)

Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ. Yāvataṃ samudayaṃ samudayaṭṭho...pe... yāvataṃ nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho... yāvataṃ maggassa maggaṭṭho... yāvataṃ atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvataṃ dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvataṃ niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvataṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho... yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ... yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ... yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ... yāvataṃ mahākaraṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ... yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvaritaṃ manasā, taṃ ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Aphasitaṃ paññāya natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ.

Saddahanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto saddahati. Saddahanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento saddahati. Saddahanto samādahati, samādahanto saddahati. Saddahanto pajānāti, pajānanto saddahati. Paggaṇhanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto samādahati, samādahanto paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto pajānāti, pajānanto paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto saddahati, saddahanto paggaṇhāti. Upaṭṭhāpento samādahati, samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento pajānāti, pajānanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento saddahati, saddahanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Samādahanto pajānāti, pajānanto samādahati. Samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto samādahati. Samādahanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto samādahati. Samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento samādahati. Pajānanto saddahati, saddahanto pajānāti. Pajānanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto pajānāti. Pajānanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento pajānāti. Pajānanto samādahati, samādahanto pajānāti.

Saddahitattā paggaṇhitā, paggaṇhitattā saddahitā. Saddahitattā upaṭṭhāpitā, upaṭṭhāpitattā saddahitā. Saddahitattā samādahitā, samādahitattā saddahitā. Saddahitattā pajānitā, pajānitattā saddahitā. Paggahitattā upaṭṭhāpitā, upaṭṭhāpitattā paggaṇhitā. Paggahitattā samādahitā, samādahitattā paggaṇhitā. Paggahitattā pajānitā, pajānitattā paggaṇhitā. Paggahitattā saddahitā, saddahitattā paggaṇhitā. Upaṭṭhāpitattā samādahitā, samādahitattā upaṭṭhāpitā. Upaṭṭhāpitattā pajānitā, pajānitattā upaṭṭhāpitā. Upaṭṭhāpitattā saddahitā, saddahitattā upaṭṭhāpitā. Upaṭṭhāpitattā paggaṇhitā, paggaṇhitattā upaṭṭhāpitā. Samādahitattā pajānitā, pajānitattā samādahitā. Samādahitattā saddahitā, saddahitattā samādahitā. Samādahitattā paggaṇhitā, paggaṇhitattā samādahitā. Samādahitattā upaṭṭhāpitā, upaṭṭhāpitattā samādahitā. Pajānitattā saddahitā, saddahitattā pajānitā. Pajānitattā paggaṇhitā, paggaṇhitattā pajānitā. Pajānitattā upaṭṭhāpitā, upaṭṭhāpitattā pajānitā. Pajānitattā samādahitā, samādahitattā pajānitā.

Yaṃ buddhacakkhu taṃ buddhañāṇaṃ, yaṃ buddhañāṇaṃ taṃ buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino¹, appekacce napanalokavajjabhayadassāvino.

Apparajakkhe mahārajakkheti saddho puggalo apparajakkho, assaddho puggalo mahārajakkho. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho. Samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho. Paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

¹ paralokavajjabhayadassāvino (syā. ka.)

Tikkhindriye mudindriyeti saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, assaddho puggalo mudindriyo...pe... paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo. **Svākāre dvākāreti** saddho puggalo svākāro, assaddho puggalo dvākāro...pe... paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro. **Suviññāpaye duviññāpayeti** saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, assaddho puggalo duviññāpayo...pe... paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

Appekacceparalokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce napanalokavajjabhayadassāvinoti saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, assaddho puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī...pe... paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī.

Lokoti khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipattibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko.

Eko loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā – nāmañca rūpañca. Tayo lokā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha lokā – cha ajjhāttikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā – satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha lokā – aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava lokā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā – dasāyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā – dvādasāyatanāni. Aṭṭhārasa lokā – aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Vajjanti sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñca loke imasmiñca vaje tībā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā honti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhatīti.

Indriyasamodhāno pañcamo.

Tatīyabhānavāro.

Indriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Vimokkhakathā

1. Uddeso

209. Purimanidānaṃ. “Tayome, bhikkhave, vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo vimokkhā.

“Api ca, aṭṭhasaṭṭhi vimokkhā – suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho; ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho, bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho, dubhato vutṭhāno vimokkho; ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā; ajjhattavutṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vutṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā; ajjhattavutṭhānapaṭippassaddhī¹ cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vutṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā; rūpī rūpāni passatīti vimokkho, ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti vimokkho, subhaṃ teva adhimutto hotīti vimokkho; ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, viññāṇaññācāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho; nevaññāññācāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpatti vimokkho; samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho; sāmāyiko vimokkho, asāmāyiko vimokkho; kuppo vimokkho, akuppo vimokkho; lokiyo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho; sāsavo vimokkho, anāsavo vimokkho; sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho; nirāmisānirāmisataro vimokkho,

¹ ajjhattavutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī (syā.)

paṇihito vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, paṇihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho; saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho; ekattavimokkho, nānattavimokkho, saññāvimokkho, ñāṇavimokkho; sītisiyāvimokkho¹, jhānavimokkho, anupādācittassa vimokkho”.

2. Niddeso

210. Katamo suññato vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha abhinivesaṃ na karotīti – suññato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo **animitto vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha nimittaṃ na karotīti – animitto vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo **appaṇihito vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha paṇidhiṃ na karotīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Ayaṃ appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo **ajjhattavutthāno vimokkho?** Cattāri jhānāni – ayaṃ ajjhattavutthāno vimokkho. Katamo bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho? Catasso arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho. Katamo dubhato vutthāno vimokkho? Cattāro ariyamaggā – ayaṃ dubhato vutthāno vimokkho.

Katame **ajjhattavutthānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ nīvaraṇehi vutthāti. Dutiyam jhānaṃ vitakkavicārehi vutthāti. Tatiyam jhānaṃ pītiyā vutthāti. Catuttham jhānaṃ sukhadukkhehi vutthāti. Ime ajjhattavutthānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvutthānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya vutthāti. Viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya vutthāti. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti viññānañcāyatanasaññāya vutthāti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya vutthāti. Ime bahiddhāvutthānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vutthānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyaditthivicikicchāsīlabbataparāmāsā ditthānusayā vicikicchānusayā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti. Sakadāgāmmaggo oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññōjanā paṭighasaññōjanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti. Anāgāmmaggo anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññōjanā paṭighasaññōjanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti. Arahattamaggo rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti. Ime dubhato vutthānā cattāro vimokkhā.

211. Katame ajjhattavutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca, dutiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe... tatiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe... catuttham jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – ime ajjhattavutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca

¹ sītisiyāvimokkho (sī. atṭha.)

sukhañca cittekaggatā ca, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ...pe...
 ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ ...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya
 vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – ime bahiddhāvutṭhānānaṃ anulomā
 cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggam
 paṭilābhatthāya **aniccānupassanā,dukkhānupassanā,anattānupassanā.**
 Sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya...pe... anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya...pe...
 arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya **aniccānupassanā,dukkhānupassanā,anattānupassanā** –
 ime dubhato vuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **ajjhattavuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā?** Paṭhamassa jhānassa
 paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa...pe... tatiyassa jhānassa...pe...
 catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ime ajjhattavuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro
 vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvutṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro
 vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā,
 viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe...
 nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ime
 bahiddhāvutṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggassa
 sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa
 anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggassa arahattaphalaṃ – ime dubhato vuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī
 cattāro vimokkhā.

212. Kathaṃ rūpī rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho? Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ
 nīlanimittaṃ manasikaroti, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilābhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti,
 sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā
 sūpadhāritaṃ¹ upadhāretvā svāvattitaṃ avatthāpetvā bahiddhā nīlanimitte cittaṃ
 upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilābhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ
 upadhāreti, svāvattitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā upadhāretvā
 svāvattitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattañca
 bahiddhā ca ubhayamidaṃ rūpa”nti, rūpasāññī hoti. Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ
 pītanimittaṃ...pe... lohitanimittaṃ...pe... odātanimittaṃ manasikaroti, odātasāññaṃ
 paṭilābhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattitaṃ
 avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattitaṃ
 avatthāpetvā bahiddhā odātanimitte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasāññaṃ paṭilābhāti. So taṃ
 nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ
 nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattitaṃ avatthāpetvā
 āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattañca bahiddhā ca ubhayamidaṃ
 rūpa”nti, rūpasāññī hoti. Evaṃ rūpī rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho.

Kathaṃ **ajjhattaṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho?** Idhekacco
 ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ nīlanimittaṃ na manasikaroti, nīlasaññaṃ na paṭilābhāti; bahiddhā
 nīlanimitte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilābhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti,
 sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā
 sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa
 evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattaṃ arūpaṃ, bahiddhā rūpamida”nti, rūpasāññī hoti. Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ
 paccattaṃ pītanimittaṃ...pe... lohitanimittaṃ...pe... odātanimittaṃ na manasikaroti,
 odātasāññaṃ na paṭilābhāti; bahiddhā odātanimitte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasāññaṃ

¹ supadhāritaṃ (ka.)

paṭilabhati. So taṃ nimittam suggahitam karoti, sūpadhāritam upadhāreti, svāvatthitam avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittam suggahitam katvā sūpadhāritam upadhāretvā svāvatthitam avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattam arūpaṃ bahiddhā rūpamida”nti, rūpasaññi hoti. Evaṃ ajjhattam arūpasaññi bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho.

Katham ”subha”nteva adhimutto hotīti – vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena¹ pharivā viharati. Mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā...pe... karuṇāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Muditāsahagatena cetasā...pe... muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharivā viharati...pe... upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ “subham” teva adhimutto hotīti – vimokkho.

213. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma ”anantaṃ viññāṇa”nti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo samayavimokkho? Cattāri ca jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ samayavimokkho.

Katamo asamayavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ asamayavimokkho.

Katamo sāmāyiko vimokkho? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ sāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo asāmāyiko vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ asāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo kuppo vimokkho? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ kuppo vimokkho.

Katamo akuppo vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ akuppo vimokkho.

¹ abyāpajjhena (syā.)

Katamo **lokiyo vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayam lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo **lokuttaro vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo **sāsavo vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayam sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo **anāsavo vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam anāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo **sāmiso vimokkho**? Rūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho – ayam sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo **nirāmiso vimokkho**? Arūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho – ayam nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo **nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam nirāmisānirāmisataro vimokkho.

Katamo **paṇihito vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayam paṇihito vimokkho. Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo **paṇihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho**? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā ...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ayam paṇihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho.

Katamo **saññutto vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayam saññutto vimokkho.

Katamo **visaññutto vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo **ekattavimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayam ekattavimokkho.

Katamo **nānattavimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayam nānattavimokkho.

214. Katamo saññāvimokkho? Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti, vatthivasena pariyāyena. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccānupassanāññaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Dukkānupassanāññaṃ sukhatō saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Anattānupassanāññaṃ attato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāññaṃ nandiyā saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Virāgānupassanāññaṃ rāgato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāññaṃ samudayato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāññaṃ ādānato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Animittānupassanāññaṃ nimittato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāññaṃ paṇidhiyā saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Suññatānupassanāññaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāññaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanāññaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkha...pe... jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkha. Evaṃ siyā, eko saññāvimokkha dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ saññāvimokkha.

215. Katamo ñāṇavimokkha? Siyā eko ñāṇavimokkha dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyāti**. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Dukkhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhatō sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Anattānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Virāgānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Paṭinissaggānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Animittānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Appaṇihitānupassanā thābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkha dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkha dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha...pe... jarāmarañe suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkha dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ ñāṇavimokkha.

216. Katamo sītisiyāvimokkha? Siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkha dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyāti**. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Dukkhānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhatō santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Anattānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Nibbidānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Virāgānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Nirodhānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Animittānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Appaṇihitānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkha dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkha dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha...pe... jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkha dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ sītisiyāvimokkha.

217. Katamo jhānavimokkha? Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti¹ jhānaṃ.

Kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto² muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavimokkha. Abyāpādo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavimokkha. Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... avikkhepo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Dhammavavatthānaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Vicikicchaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Ñāṇaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Avijjaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Pāmojjaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Aratiṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Nīvaraṇe jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... arahattamaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Sabbakilese jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkha. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavimokkha – ayaṃ jhānavimokkha.

218. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkha? Siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha dasa

anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyā**ti. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayaṃ upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkha hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkha...pe...

¹ jāyatīti (syā.)

² jāyanto (syā.)

jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Aniccānupassanāññāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Dukkhānupassanāññāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāññāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāññāṇaṃ...pe... virāgānupassanāññāṇaṃ... nirodhānupassanāññāṇaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanāññāṇaṃ... animittānupassanāññāṇaṃ... appaṇihitānupassanāññāṇaṃ... suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccatīti?

Aniccānupassanāññāṇaṃ tihupādānehi muccati. Dukkhānupassanāññāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Anattānupassanāññāṇaṃ tihupādānehi muccati. Nibbidānupassanāññāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Virāgānupassanāññāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Nirodhānupassanāññāṇaṃ catūhupādānehi muccati. Paṭinissaggānupassanāññāṇaṃ catūhupādānehi muccati. Animittānupassanāññāṇaṃ tihupādānehi muccati. Appaṇihitānupassanāññāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ tihupādānehi muccati.

Aniccānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi tihupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – aniccānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi tihupādānehi muccati. Dukkhānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā¹ muccati? Kāmupādānā – dukkhānupassanāññāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā² muccati. Anattānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi tihupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – anattānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi tihupādānehi muccati. Nibbidānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – nibbidānupassanāññāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Virāgānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – virāgānupassanāññāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Nirodhānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi catūhupādānehi muccati? Kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – nirodhānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi catūhupādānehi muccati. Paṭinissaggānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi catūhupādānehi muccati? Kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – paṭinissaggānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi catūhupādānehi muccati. Animittānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi tihupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – animittānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi tihupādānehi muccati. Appaṇihitānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – appaṇihitānupassanāññāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ katamehi tihupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ imehi tihupādānehi muccati.

Yañca aniccānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca anattānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca animittānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca suññatānupassanāññāṇaṃ – imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tihupādānehi muccanti – diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā. Yañca dukkhānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yaṃ ca nibbidānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca virāgānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca appaṇihitānupassanāññāṇaṃ – imāni cattāri ñāṇāni ekupādānā muccanti – kāmupādānā. Yañca nirodhānupassanāññāṇaṃ, yañca paṭinissaggānupassanāññāṇaṃ – imāni dve ñāṇāni catūhupādānehi muccanti – kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – ayaṃ anupādācittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

219. Tīṇi kho paṇimāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti. Sabbasaṅkhāre paricchedaparivaṭṭamato³ samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbasaṅkhāresu manosamuttejanatāya appaṇihitāya ca dhātuyā

¹ ekupādānā (sī. atṭha.)

² imā ekupādānā (syā.)

³ paricchedaparivaṭṭamato (syā.)

cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suññatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya – imāni tīni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti, anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti? Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo paññindriyaṃ paṭilabhāti.

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā¹ honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāriindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāriindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāriindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

220. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Kenatṭhena bhāvanā? Kenatṭhena paṭivedho? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā

¹ tadanvayāni (syā.)

honti, ekarasā honti? Kenatṭhena bhāvanā? Kenatṭhena paṭivedho? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Kenatṭhena bhāvanā? Kenatṭhena paṭivedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Dukkato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti.

221. Aniccato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹ hoti? Dukkato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī² hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Saddahanto vimuttoti – saddhāvimutto. Phuṭṭhattā sacchikatoti³ – kāyasakkhī. Diṭṭhattā pattoti – diṭṭhippatto. Saddahanto vimuccatīti – saddhāvimutto. Jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti – kāyasakkhī. “Dukkha saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho”ti nātaṃ hoti diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti – diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhipattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena siyāti. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti.

¹ saddhādhimutto (syā.)

² kāyasakkhī (syā. ka.) abhi. pu. pa. 95 passitabbā

³ sacchikarotīti (syā. pī.)

Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Aniccato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti. Aniccato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhippattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā...pe... añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippatto **siyāti**. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhippattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena. Añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippatto.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti; tena vuccati – “saddhānusārī”. Cattāriṅgiyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “saddhāvimutto”. Cattāriṅgiyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅgiyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti... anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhanti... arahattaṃ¹ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “saddhāvimutto”. Cattāriṅgiyāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅgiyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci saddhindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti; tena vuccati – “kāyasakkhī”. Cattāriṅgiyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Samādhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti...pe...

¹ arahattaphalaṃ (syā. ka.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā

anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati...pe... arahattaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “kāyasakkhī”. Cattāriṅdiyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṃjātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Samādhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdiyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci samādhindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati – “dhammānusārī”. Cattāriṅdiyāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “diṭṭhippattā”. Cattāriṅdiyāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdiyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati...pe... arahattaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “diṭṭhippattā”. Cattāriṅdiyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṃjātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdiyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci paññindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

222. Ye hi keci nekkhammaṃ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādaṃ...pe... ālokasaññaṃ... avikkhepaṃ... dhammavavatthānaṃ... ñānaṃ... pāmojjaṃ... paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ... dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ... ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ... viññānaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ... aniccānupassanaṃ... dukkhānupassanaṃ... anattānupassanaṃ... nibbidānupassanaṃ... virāgānupassanaṃ... nirodhānupassanaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ... khayānupassanaṃ... vayānupassanaṃ... vipariṇāmanupassanaṃ... animittānupassanaṃ... appaṇihitānupassanaṃ... suññatānupassanaṃ... adhipaññādhammavipassanaṃ... yathābhūtaññānadassanaṃ... ādīnavānupassanaṃ... paṭisañkhānupassanaṃ... vivaṭṭanānupassanaṃ... sotāpattimaggam... sakadāgāmimaggam... anāgāmimaggam... arahattamaggaṃ...

Ye hi keci cattāro satipaṭṭhāne... cattāro sammappadhāne... cattāro iddhipāde... pañcindriyāni... pañca balāni... satta bojjhaṅge... ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ... ye hi keci aṭṭha vimokkhe bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā

vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci catasso paṭisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā...pe... sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso vijjā paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā...pe... sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkhaṃ parijānanti samudayaṃ pajahanti nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti maggaṃ bhāventi, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhipatto.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti, navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti. Abhiññāpaṭivedho ca sabbadhammānaṃ, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ, pahānappaṭivedho ca sabbākusalānaṃ, bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnaṃ maggānaṃ, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhipatto.

Dutiyabhānavāro.

223. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto

passaddhibahulo appaṇihitaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññataṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati.

224. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, kenatṭhena paṭivedho? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, kenatṭhena paṭivedho? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenatṭhena bhāvanā, kenatṭhena paṭivedho?

225. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḷātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanatṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho

ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti.

226. Aniccatō manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccatō manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Appaṇihitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Suññatavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Saddahanto vimuttoti – saddhāvimutto. Phuṭṭhattā sacchikatoti – kāyasakkhī. Diṭṭhattā pattoti – diṭṭhippatto. Saddahanto vimuccatīti – saddhāvimutto. Jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti – kāyasakkhī. “Dukkha saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho”ti viññātam hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitam paññāyāti – diṭṭhippatto...pe... ye hi keci nekkhammam bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā...pe... sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhipattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādam... ālokasaññam... avikkhepaṃ... ye hi keci dukkham parijānanti, samudayaṃ pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggaṃ bhāventi, sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhipattā.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti...pe... sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

227. Aniccatō manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccatō sudiṭṭhā honti? Katta kaṅkhā pahīyati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhatō sudiṭṭhā honti?

Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati? Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe dhammā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Aniccato manasikaronto nimittaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati. Dukkhatto manasikaronto pavattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati. Anattato manasikaronto nimittaṅca pavattaṅca yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe dhammā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Yaṅca yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ yaṅca sammādassanaṃ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānanti? Yaṅca yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ yaṅca sammādassanaṃ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṅca pavattaṅca bhayato upaṭṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāṇe paññā yaṅca ādīnave ñāṇaṃ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānanti? Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāṇe paññā yaṅca ādīnave ñāṇaṃ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānanti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṅca pavattaṅca paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati.

Yā ca muccitukamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārupekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānanti? Yā ca muccitukamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārupekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte cittaṃ pakkhandati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, appavatte cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittā ca pavattā ca cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte appavatte nirodhe nibbānadhātuyā¹ cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhū dhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānanti? Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhū dhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ.

¹ nirodhanibbānadhātuyā (sī.)

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati. Yā ca dubhatovuttḥānavivaṭṭane paññā yañca magge ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca dubhatovuttḥānavivaṭṭane paññā yañca magge ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

228. Katihākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe¹ honti? Katihākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti. Sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Ādhipateyyatṭhena, adhiṭṭhānatṭhena, abhinīhāratṭhena, niyyānatṭhena. Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Evaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Evaṃ adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati. Evaṃ abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ niyyānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti. Evaṃ niyyānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti. Imehi catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Samodhānatṭhena, adhigamanatṭhena, paṭilābhatṭhena paṭivedhatṭhena, sacchikiriyatṭhena, phassanatṭhena, abhisamayatṭhena. Kathaṃ samodhānatṭhena adhigamanatṭhena paṭilābhatṭhena paṭivedhatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena phassanatṭhena abhisamayatṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Yato muccati, tattha na paṇidahatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suññoti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānatṭhena adhigamanatṭhena paṭilābhatṭhena paṭivedhatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena phassanatṭhena abhisamayatṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Dukkhatō manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suññoti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Yena nimittena animitto, tattha na paṇidahatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānatṭhena adhigamanatṭhena paṭilābhatṭhena paṭivedhatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena phassanatṭhena abhisamayatṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Yena nimittena animitto, tattha na paṇidahatīti –

¹ nānākkhaṇe (syā. ka.)

appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suñṇoti – suñṇato vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamaṇaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena phassaṇaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti. Imehi sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

229. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhamukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ, atthi vimokkhānulomaṃ, atthi vimokkhavivaṭṭo, atthi vimokkhabhāvanā, atthi vimokkhappaṭippassaddhi.

Katamo **vimokkho**? Suñṇato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho. Katamo suñṇato vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho...pe... rūpe suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho...pe... jarāmaṇe suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti – suñṇato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suñṇato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimittehi muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho ...pe... rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimittehi muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Rūpe suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimittehi muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Jarāmaṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Jarāmaṇe suñṇatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.

Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho...pe...
rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Rūpe
suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe
aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho...pe...
jarāmaṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
Jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito
vimokkho. Ayaṃ appaṇihito vimokkho. Ayaṃ vimokkho.

230. Katamaṃ mukhaṃ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā bodhipakkhiyādhammā, idaṃ mukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhamukhaṃ?** Yaṃ tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ. Vimokkhaṅca mukhaṅca vimokkhamukhaṃ, idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ?** Tīṇi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, tīṇi duccharitāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, sabbepi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanīkā, idaṃ vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhānulomaṃ?** Tīṇi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tīṇi sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbepi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā, idaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ.

Katamo **vimokkhavivaṭṭo?** Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñānavivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo, saccavivaṭṭo. Sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti – saññāvivaṭṭo. Cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti – cetovivaṭṭo. Vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti – cittavivaṭṭo. Ñānaṃ karonto vivaṭṭatīti – ñānavivaṭṭo. Vosajjanto vivaṭṭatīti – vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tathaṭṭhena vivaṭṭatīti – saccavivaṭṭo.

Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo, yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo tattha ñānavivaṭṭo, yattha ñānavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Ayaṃ vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

Katamā **vimokkhabhāvanā?** Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, viññāñācāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevasaññāñāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, sotāpattimagassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, sakadāgāmimagassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, anāgāmimagassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, arahattamagassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, ayaṃ vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā **vimokkhappaṭippassaddhi**? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa...pe... catutthassa jhānassa... ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā... viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggassa arahattaphalaṃ, ayam vimokkhappaṭippassaddhīti.

Tatiyabhānavāro.

Vimokkhakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Gatikathā

231. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

232. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃsa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākātā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca rūpañca saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññāṇañca saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhavīsati dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃsa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca rūpañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññāṇaṃ sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhavīsati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃsa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā...pe... rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃsa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmapaccayāpi viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayāpi nāmaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññāṇaṃ sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

233. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.
Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ
devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?
Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā
honti. Tena vuccati – kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhāṇe dve hetū akusalā;
tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – akusalamūlapaccayāpi
saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe dve hetū abyākatā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā
honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhāṇe pañcakkhandhā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,
nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe cattāro mahābhūtā
saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe
tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti,
vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe nāmaṇca rūpaṇca saha-jātapaccayā honti,
aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe
ime cuddasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti,
vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino saha-jātapaccayā honti,
aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe
cattāri indriyāni saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti,
sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe dve hetū saha-jātapaccayā honti,
aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe
nāmaṇca viññānaṇca saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti,
sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhāṇe ime dvādasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti,
aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.
Paṭisandhikkhāṇe ime chabbīsati dhammā saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,
nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte imesaṃ
channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ
devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?
Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā; tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā
honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā...pe... khattiyamahāsālānaṃ
brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte
imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti”ti.

Gatikathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Kammakathā

234. Ahosi kammaṃ, ahosi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, nāhosi kammavipāko.
Ahosi kammaṃ, atthi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, natthi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ,
bhavissati kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, na bhavissati kammavipāko. [Atītakammaṃ]

Atthi kammaṃ, atthi kammavipāko. Atthi kammaṃ, natthi kammavipāko. Atthi
kammaṃ, bhavissati kammavipāko. Atthi kammaṃ, na bhavissati kammavipāko.
[Paccuppannakammaṃ]

Bhavissati kammaṃ, bhavissati kammavipāko. Bhavissati kammaṃ, na bhavissati
kammavipāko. [Anāgatakammaṃ]

235. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, ahosi kusalassa kammaṃ vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ
kammaṃ, nāhosi kusalassa kammaṃ vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, atthi kusalassa
kammaṃ vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, natthi kusalassa kammaṃ vipāko. Ahosi

kusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi kusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Atthi kusalam kammaṃ, atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi kusalam kammaṃ, natthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi kusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi kusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Bhavissati kusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko. Bhavissati kusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, ahosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, nāhosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, natthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi akusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Atthi akusalam kammaṃ, atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi akusalam kammaṃ, natthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi akusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi akusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Bhavissati akusalam kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko. Bhavissati akusalam kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi sāvajjam kammaṃ...pe... ahosi anavajjam kammaṃ...pe... ahosi kaṇham kammaṃ...pe... ahosi sukkaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi sukhudrayam kammaṃ...pe... ahosi dukkhudrayam kammaṃ...pe... ahosi sukhavipākam kammaṃ...pe... ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, ahosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, nāhosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, natthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko.

Atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, natthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko.

Bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipākoti.

Kammakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Vipallāsakathā

236. Purimanidānam. “Cattārome, bhikkhave¹, saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce, bhikkhave, niccanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Dukkhe, bhikkhave, sukhanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Anattani, bhikkhave, attāti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Asubhe, bhikkhave, subhanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, nasaññāvipallāsā nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce, bhikkhave, aniccanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Dukkhe, bhikkhave, dukkhanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Anattani, bhikkhave, anattāti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Asubhe, bhikkhave,

¹ a. ni. 4.49 passitabbā

asubhanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro nasaññāvipallāsā nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsā”ti.

“Anicce niccasaññino, dukkhe ca sukhasaññino;
Anattani ca attāti¹, asubhe subhasaññino;
Micchādiṭṭhihatā sattā, khittacittā visaññino.

“Te yogayuttā mārassa, ayogakkhemino janā;
Sattā gacchanti saṃsāraṃ, jātimaraṇagāmino.

“Yadā ca buddhā lokasmim, uppajjanti pabhaṅkarā;
Te imaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsentī, dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ.

“Tesam sutvāna sappaññā, sacittaṃ paccaladdhu² te;
Aniccaṃ aniccato dakkhuṃ, dukkhamaddakkhu dukkhato.

“Anattani anattāti, asubhaṃ asubhataddasum;
Sammādiṭṭhisamādānā, sabbam dukkham upaccagu”nti.

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampanna puggalassa pahīnā, appahīnāti. Keci pahīnā, keci appahīnā? Anicce niccanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Dukkhe sukhaññā uppajjati, cittaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Anattani attāti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Asubhe subhanti saññā uppajjati, cittaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahīnā. Dvīsu vatthūsu dve vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnā. Catūsu vatthūsu aṭṭha vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnāti.

Vipallāsakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Maggkathā

237. Maggoti kenatṭhena maggo? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṅgānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya³ maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṅgānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṅgānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṅgānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya

¹ attasaññino (syā.) a. ni. 4.49 passitabbā

² paccaladdhuṃ (syā.), paccaladdhā a. ni. 4.49

³ uttariṃ paṭivedhāya (syā.)

maggo ceva hetu ca paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Vodānatṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe...
paggahatṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe...
upatṭhānatṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe...
avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca,
sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikassa kāmarāgasāññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe...
avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatassa kāmarāgasāññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa, anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya, mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa, vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva, hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānamaggo sammākammanto, vodānamaggo sammāājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upatṭhānamaggo sammāsati, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamādhi. Upatṭhānamaggo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamaggo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamaggo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaggo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaggo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamaggo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānamaggo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyamaggo vīriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyamaggo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyamaggo paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhamaggo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahamaggo

vīriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānamaggo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanamaggo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyā maggo, akampiyatṭhena balā maggo, niyyānatṭhena bojjaṅgā maggo, hetutṭhena maggaṅgā maggo, upatṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānā maggo, padahanatṭhena sammappadhānā maggo, ijghanatṭhena iddhipādā maggo, tathatṭhena saccāni maggo, avikkhepatṭhena samatho maggo, anupassanatṭhena vipassanā maggo, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā maggo, anativattanatṭhena yuganaddhā maggo, samvaratṭhena sīlavissuddhi maggo, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi maggo, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivissuddhi maggo, muttatṭhena vimokkho maggo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā maggo, pariccāgatṭhena vimutti maggo, samucchadatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maggo, chando mūlatṭhena maggo, manasikāro samutṭhānatṭhena maggo, phasso samodhānatṭhena maggo, vedanā samosaranatṭhena maggo, samādhī pamukhatṭhena maggo, sati ādhipateyyatṭhena maggo, paññā tatuttaratṭhena maggo, vimutti sāratṭhena maggo, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena maggoti.

Maggakathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Maṇḍapeyyakathā

238. “Maṇḍapeyyamidam, bhikkhave, brahmacariyam. Sathā sammukhībhūto tidhattamaṇḍo¹. Sathari sammukhībhūte desanāmaṇḍo, paṭiggahamaṇḍo, brahmacariyamaṇḍo”.

Katamo **desanāmaṇḍo**? Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā patṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ², catunnaṃ satipatṭhānānaṃ...pe... catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ... catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ... pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ... pañcannaṃ balānaṃ... sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ... ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā patṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ – ayaṃ desanāmaṇḍo.

Katamo **paṭiggahamaṇḍo**? Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā ye vā panaññepi keci viññātāro – ayaṃ paṭiggahamaṇḍo.

Katamo **brahmacariyamaṇḍo**? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammāditṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī – ayaṃ brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

239. Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhindriyassa adhimokkhamāṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; kosajjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyindriyassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upatṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; pamādaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā satindriyassa upatṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; uddhaccaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ, avijjaṃ kasaṭo; avijjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā paññindriyassa dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; kosajjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyabalassa kosajje akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; pamādaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā satibalassa pamāde akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhībalaṃ,

¹ tividho maṇḍo (bahūsu) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā

² uttānikammaṃ (ka.)

uddhaccaṃ kasato; uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ, avijjā kasato; avijjāṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā paññābalaṃ avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgā, pamādo kasato; pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, avijjā kasato; avijjāṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, kosajjāṃ kasato; kosajjāṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo, pariḷāho kasato; pariḷāhaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upasamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, duṭṭhullaṃ kasato; duṭṭhullaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, uddhaccaṃ kasato; uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, appaṭisaṅkhā kasato; appaṭisaṅkhaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Dassanaṇḍo sammāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi kasato; micchāditṭhiṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāditṭhiyā dassanaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Abhiniropanaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo, micchāsaṅkappo kasato; micchāsaṅkappaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā, micchāvācā kasato; micchāvācaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvācāya pariggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto, micchākammanto kasato; micchākammantaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammākammantassa samuṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Vodānaṇḍo sammāājīvo, micchāājīvo kasato; micchāājīvaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāājīvassa vodānaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, micchāvāyāmo kasato; micchāvāyāmaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvāyāmassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati, micchāsati kasato; micchāsatiṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsatiyā upaṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī, micchāsamādhī kasato; micchāsamādhīṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsamādhissa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

240. Atthi maṇḍo, atthi peyyaṃ, atthi kasato. Adhimokkamaṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjāṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, pamādo kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Dassanaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ, avijjā kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ, kosajjāṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, pamādo kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhībalaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ, avijjā kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo, pamādo kasato; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, avijjā kasato; yo

tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo, pariḷāho kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, dutṭhullaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, apaṭisaṅkhā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Abhiniropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo, micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā, micchāvācā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto, micchākammanto kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Vodānamaṇḍo sammāājīvo, micchāājīvo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, micchāvāyāmo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati, micchāsati kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhi, micchāsamādhi kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi... abhiniropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo... pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā... samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto... vodānamaṇḍo sammāājīvo... paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo... upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati... avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhi.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo... pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo... paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo... pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo... upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo... avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo... paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ... kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ... pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ... uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ... avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ.

Adhimokkhamaṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ... paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ... upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ... avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ... dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyā maṇḍo, akampiyatṭhena balā maṇḍo, niyyānatṭhena bojjhaṅgā maṇḍo, hetuṭṭhena maggo maṇḍo, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maṇḍo, padahanatṭhena sammappadhānā maṇḍo, ijghanatṭhena iddhipādā maṇḍo, tathatṭhena saccā maṇḍo, avikkhepatṭhena samatho maṇḍo, anupassanatṭhena vipassanā maṇḍo, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā maṇḍo, anativattanatṭhena yuganaddhā maṇḍo, saṃvaratṭhena sīlavissuddhi maṇḍo, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi maṇḍo, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi maṇḍo, muttatṭhena vimokkho maṇḍo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā maṇḍo, pariccāgatṭhena vimutti maṇḍo, samucchadatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, paṭippassaddhatṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, chando mūlatṭhena maṇḍo, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena maṇḍo, phasso samodhānatṭhena maṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena maṇḍo, samādhi pamukhatṭhena maṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyatṭhena maṇḍo, paññā tatuttaratṭhena maṇḍo, vimutti sārattṭhena maṇḍo, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena maṇḍoti.

Catutthabhānavāro.

Maṇḍapeyyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ñānadiṭṭhī ca assāsā, indriyaṃ vimokkhapañcamā;
Gatikammavipallāsā, maggo maṇḍena te dasāti.

Esa nikāyadharehi ṭhapito, asamo¹ paṭhamo pavaro

Varavaggoti².

2. Yuganaddhavaggo

1. Yuganaddhakathā

1. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando kosambiyaṃ viharati ghositārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā ānando bhikkhū āmantesi – “āvuso bhikkhavo”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā ānando etadavoca –

“Yo hi koci, āvuso, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattapattaṃ³ byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi?”

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti. Tassa samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti⁴. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti. Tassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ⁵ bhāveti. Tassa samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti. So, āvuso, samayo yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattameva⁶ santitṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Tassa maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Yo hi koci, āvuso, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattapattaṃ byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi, etesaṃ vā aññatarena”ti.

1. Suttantañiddeso

2. Kathaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti? Nekkhammasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā. Tena vuccati – “samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti”ti. **Bhāveti**ti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

¹ assamo (syā.)

² varamaggoti (syā.)

³ arahattaṃ (syā.), arahattapattiṃ a. ni. 4.170

⁴ bahuliṃ karoti (ka.) a. ni. 4.170 passitabbā

⁵ yuganandhaṃ (ka. sī. atṭha.)

⁶ ajjhattaññeva (syā. ka.)

Maggo sañjāyatīti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto maggo sañjāyati, vodānaṭṭhena sammājīvo maggo sañjāyati, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati maggo sañjāyati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati – evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti āsevatiti kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto āsevati, saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto āsevati, satim upaṭṭhāpentō āsevati, cittaṃ samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto āsevati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto āsevati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto āsevati – evaṃ āsevati.

Bhāvetīti kathaṃ bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto bhāveti, saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto bhāveti, satim upaṭṭhāpentō bhāveti, cittaṃ samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto bhāveti, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bhāveti – evaṃ bhāveti.

Bahulīkarotīti kathaṃ bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti, passanto bahulīkaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulīkaroti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto bahulīkaroti, saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulīkaroti, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto bahulīkaroti, satim upaṭṭhāpentō bahulīkaroti, cittaṃ samādahanto bahulīkaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulīkaroti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto bahulīkaroti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto bahulīkaroti, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto bahulīkaroti, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento bahulīkaroti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti – evaṃ bahulīkaroti.

Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyantianusayā byantīhontīti kathaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti? Sotāpattimaggena, sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahīyanti; diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhonti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhonti. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni pañca saññojanāni pahīyanti; mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – ime tayo anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

3. Abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā. Tena vuccati – “samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Maggo sañjāyatīti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti āsevatīti kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto āsevati, evaṃ āsevati. **Bhāvetīti** kathaṃ bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bhāveti, evaṃ bhāveti. **Bahulīkarotīti** kathaṃ bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti, evaṃ bahulīkaroti.

Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti kathaṃ saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni tīni saññojanāni pahīyanti; ditṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontīti. Sakadāgāmiyaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontīti. Anāgāmiyaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontīti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni pañca saññojanāni pahīyanti; mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – ime tayo anusayā byantīhontīti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti. Evaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

4. Kathaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti? Aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānañca vosaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo. Samādhi iti paṭhamaṃ vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatīti** kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti.

Rūpaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānañca vosaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamaṃ vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatīti** kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti.

Vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ ... sañkhāre... viññānaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato...pe... anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānañca vosaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamaṃ vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatīti** kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti. Evaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

5. Kathaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Soḷasahi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti. Ārammaṇatṭhena gocaratṭhena pahānatṭhena pariccāgatṭhena vuṭṭhānatṭhena vivatṭanattṭhena santatṭhena paṇītatṭhena vimuttatṭhena anāsavatṭhena taraṇatṭhena animittatṭhena appaṇihitatṭhena suññatṭhena ekarasatṭhena anativattanattṭhena yuganaddhatṭhena.

Kathaṃ ārammaṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhārammaṇo, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhārammaṇā. Iti ārammaṇatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā

¹ vosaggārammaṇatā (syā. ka.)

honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “ārammaṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti. **Bhāveti**ti catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyati**ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ ārammaṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ **gocaratṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti gocaratṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “gocaratṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **pahānatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “pahānatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **pariccāgatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “pariccāgatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **vuṭṭhānatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vuṭṭhānatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vuṭṭhānatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **santaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī santo honti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “santaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī paṇīto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā paṇītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ **vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī kāmāsavā vimutto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti rāgavirāgā

cetovimutti avijjāvīrāgā paññā vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti.

Kathaṃ anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti.

Kathaṃ taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca tarato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca tarato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti.

Kathaṃ animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti.

Kathaṃ appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi sabbapaṇidhīhi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidhīhi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti.

Kathaṃ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi sabbābhīnivesehi suñño hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhīnivesehi suñña hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyati**ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti. Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti, evaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti.

Suttantaniddeso.

2. Dhammuddhaccavāraniddeso

6. Kathaṃ dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, obhāso dhammoti obhāsaṃ āvajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti so samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattameva santitṭhāti sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. **Tassa maggo sañjāyati**”ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati, evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato

upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti so samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattameva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. **Tassa maggo sañjāyati**”ti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati, evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto...pe... anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati...pe... ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ, aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ, dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso...pe... evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti”.

Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto... rūpaṃ anattato manasikaroto... vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhū...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati...pe... ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso. Jarāmaṇaṃ anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattameva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Tassa maggo sañjāyati”ti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti.

7. Obhāse ceva ñāṇe ca, pītiyā ca vikampati;
Passaddhiyā sukhe ceva, yehi cittaṃ pavedhati.

Adhimokkhe ca paggāhe, upaṭṭhāne ca kampati;
Upekkhāvajjanāya ceva, upekkhāya ca nikantiyā.

Imāni dasa ṭhānāni, paññā yassa pariccitā;
Dhammuddhaccakusalo hoti, na ca sammoha gacchati.

Vikkhipati ceva kilissati ca, cavati cittabhāvanā;
Vikkhipati na kilissati, bhāvanā parihāyati.

Vikkhipati na kilissati, bhāvanā na parihāyati;
Na ca vikkhipate cittaṃ na kilissati, na cavati cittabhāvanā.

Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi cittaṃ saṅkhepavikkhepaviggahitaṃ¹ dasa ṭhāne sampajānātīti.

Yuganaddhakathā niṭṭhitā.

2. Saccakathā

8. Purimanidānaṃ. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave², tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri? ‘Idaṃ dukkha’nti, bhikkhave, tathametam avitathametam anaññathametam ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti tathametam avitathametam anaññathametam, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti tathametam avitathametam anaññathametam, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti tathametam avitathametam anaññathametam. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni”.

¹ saṅkhepaṃ vikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ (syā.)

² sam. ni. 5.1090

1. Paṭhamasuttantandeso

Katham dukkham tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Dukkhaṃ piḷanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho – ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ dukkham tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho palibodhaṭṭho – ime cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho – ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham maggo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho – ime cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ maggo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

9. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccatṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena – imehi catūhākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho anattaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katham saccatṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi saccatṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṭṭho saccatṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho saccatṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho saccatṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho saccatṭho – imehi catūhākārehi saccatṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katham paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

10. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Yaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ aniccaṃ, yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ anattā. Yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ca taṃ tathaṃ. Yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ anattā ca tathaṃ taṃ saccam. Yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ca tathaṃ saccānaṃ taṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena, abhiññāṭṭhena, pariññāṭṭhena, pahānaṭṭhena, bhāvanaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyaṭṭhena – imehi navahākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi navahākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ anattaṭṭhena... saccaṭṭhena... paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññāṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññāṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, sacchikiriyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi navahākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

11. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena, abhijānaṭṭhena, parijānaṭṭhena, dhammaṭṭhena, tathaṭṭhena, ñātaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyaṭṭhena, phassaṭṭhena, abhisamayāṭṭhena – imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Soḷasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa pīḷanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho, tathaṭṭho; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho, palibodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho tathaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi soḷasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ anattaṭṭhena...pe... saccaṭṭhena... paṭivedhaṭṭhena... abhijānaṭṭhena... parijānaṭṭhena... dhammaṭṭhena... tathaṭṭhena... ñātaṭṭhena... sacchikiriyaṭṭhena... phassaṭṭhena... abhisamayāṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayāṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa pīḷanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho, abhisamayāṭṭho; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho, palibodhaṭṭho, abhisamayāṭṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho, abhisamayāṭṭho; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho, abhisamayāṭṭho – imehi soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayāṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

12. Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dve lakkhaṇāni. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṇca, asaṅkhatalakkhaṇaṇca – saccānaṃ imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ cha lakkhaṇāni. Saṅkhataṇaṃ saccānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, tītānaṃ aññathattaṃ paññāyati asaṅkhataṇaṃ saccānaṃ na uppādo

paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na t̥hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati – saccānaṃ imāni cha lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dvādasa lakkhaṇāni. Dukkhasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, t̥hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, t̥hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; maggasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, t̥hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na t̥hitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati – saccānaṃ imāni dvādasa lakkhaṇāni.

Catunnaṃ saccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ, maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ, siyā akusalaṃ, siyā abyākataṃ.

Siyā t̥ṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ t̥hi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ? Vatthivasena pariyāyena siyāti. Kathaṇca siyā? Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ akusalaṃ, samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ – evaṃ akusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dv̥hi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ kusalaṃ, maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ – evaṃ kusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dv̥hi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ – evaṃ abyākataṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dv̥hi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Evaṃ siyā t̥ṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ t̥hi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ vatthivasena pariyāyenaṇi.

2. Dutiyasuttantapāḷi

13. “Pubbe me, bhikkhave¹, sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi – ‘ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnava, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnava, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnava, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko saṅkhārānaṃ assādo, ko ādīnava, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnava, kiṃ nissaraṇa’nti? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi – ‘yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ – ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ – ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnava. Yo rūpassaṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ – idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca... yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ – ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ – ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnava. Yo viññāṇassaṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ – idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ’”.

“Yāvākīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsim² yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsim. Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti³. Ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’”ti.

¹ saṃ. ni. 3.26

² abhisambuddho paccaññāsim (syā.) saṃ. ni. 3.26 passitabbā

³ cetovimutti (syā. ka.) saṃ. ni. 3.27 passitabbā

3. Dutiyasuttantāniddeso

14. Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādoti – pahānappaṭivedho samudayasaccaṃ. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavoti – pariṇāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇanti – sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ. Yā imesu tīsu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi – bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca... yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādoti – pahānappaṭivedho samudayasaccaṃ. Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādīnavoti – pariṇāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ. Yo viññānaṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇanti – sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ. Yā imesu tīsu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi – bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

15. Saccanti katihākārehi saccam? Esanaṭṭhena, pariggahaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena. Kathaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam? Jarāmaṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Jarāmaṇaṃ jātinidānaṃ, jātisamudayaṃ, jātijātikaṃ, jātipabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Jarāmaṇaṃ pajānāti, jarāmaṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, jarāmaṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Jāti kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Jāti bhavanidānā, bhavasamudayā, bhavajātikā, bhavappabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Jātiṃ pajānāti, jātisamudayaṃ pajānāti, jātinirodhaṃ pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Bhavo kiṃnidāno, kiṃsamudayo, kiṃjāτικο, kiṃpabhavoti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Bhavo upādānānidāno, upādānasamudayo, upādānajāτικο, upādānappabhavoti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Bhavaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayaṃ pajānāti, bhavanirodhaṃ pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Upādānaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Upādānaṃ taṇhānidānaṃ, taṇhāsamudayaṃ, taṇhājātikaṃ, taṇhāpabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Upādānaṃ pajānāti, upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Taṇhā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Taṇhā vedanānidānā, vedanāsamudayā, vedanājātikā, vedanāpabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Taṇhaṃ pajānāti, taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti, taṇhānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Vedanā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanā phassanidānā, phassasamudayā, phassajātikā, phassappabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanaṃ pajānāti, vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Phasso kiṃnidāno, kiṃsamudayo, kiṃjāτικο, kiṃpabhavoti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Phasso saḷāyatānidāno, saḷāyatānasamudayo, saḷāyatānajāτικο, saḷāyatānappabhavoti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Phassaṃ pajānāti, phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti,

phassanirodhañca pajānāti, phassanirodhagāminim paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Salāyatanaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Salāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ, nāmarūpasamudayaṃ, nāmarūpajātikaṃ, nāmarūpappabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Salāyatanañca pajānāti, salāyatanasamudayañca pajānāti, salāyatananirodhañca pajānāti, salāyatananirodhagāminim paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Nāmarūpaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ, viññāṇasamudayaṃ, viññāṇajātikaṃ, viññāṇappabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpañca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Viññāṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ, saṅkhārajātikaṃ, saṅkhārapabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Viññāṇañca pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayañca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhañca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Saṅkhārā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Saṅkhārā avijjānidānā, avijjāsamudayā, avijjājātikā, avijjāpabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayañca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhañca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

16. Jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, jāti samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Jāti dukkhasaccaṃ, bhavo samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Bhavo dukkhasaccaṃ, upādānaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Upādānaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, taṇhā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Taṇhā dukkhasaccaṃ, vedanā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Vedanā dukkhasaccaṃ, phasso samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Phasso dukkhasaccaṃ, salāyatanaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Salāyatanaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, viññāṇaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, saṅkhārā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Saṅkhārā dukkhasaccaṃ, avijjā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ.

Jarāmaṇaṃ siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Jāti siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ...pe... bhavo siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccanti.

Bhāṇavāro.

Saccakathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Bojjhaṅgakathā

17. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sattime, bhikkhave¹, bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pītisambojjhaṅgo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā”.

Bojjhaṅgāti kenatthena bojjhaṅgā? Bodhāya saṃvattantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Bujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anubujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭibujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sambujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Bujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anubodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭibodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sambodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Buddhilabhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipaṭilabhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiabhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhisampāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Mūlamūlakādidasakaṃ

18. Mūlatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipūraṇatthena² bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Hetutthena bojjhaṅgā, hetucariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Paccayatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Visuddhatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhicariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Anavajjatthena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā,

¹ sam. ni. 5.200

² mūlaparipūraṇatthena (syā. ka.) evamuparipi

anavajjaparipākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
anavajjapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

Nekkhammatḥena bojḥhaṅgā, nekkhammacariyattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
nekkhammapariggahattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, nekkhammaparivāratḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
nekkhammaparipūraṇattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, nekkhammaparipākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
nekkhammapaṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya
vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

Vimuttattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vimutticariyattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-pariggahattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-parivāratḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-paripūraṇattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vimutti-paripākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-paṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vimutti-paṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-paṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vimutti-paṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

Anāsavattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavacariyattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavapariggahattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavaparivāratḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavaparipūraṇattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
anāsavaparipākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
anāsavapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

Vivekattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vivekacariyattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vivekapariggahattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vivekaparivāratḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vivekaparipūraṇattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vivekaparipākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vivekapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

Vosagattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggacariyattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggapariggahattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggaparivāratḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggaparipūraṇattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vosaggaparipākattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidattḥena bojḥhaṅgā,
vosaggapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥena bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattḥena
bojḥhaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojḥhaṅgā.

19. Mūlatḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Hetuttḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Paccayattḥam
bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Visuddhattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Anavajjattḥam bujḥhantīti –
bojḥhaṅgā. Nekkhammatḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Vimuttattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Anāsavattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Vivekattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Vosagattḥam
bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.

Mūlacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Hetucariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Paccayacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Visuddhicariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Anavajjacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Nekkhammacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Vimutticariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Anāsavacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Vivekacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Vosaggacariyattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.

Mūlapariggahattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapariggahattḥam bujḥhantīti –
bojḥhaṅgā. Mūlaparivāratḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā...pe... vosaggaparivāratḥam
bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Mūlaparipūraṇattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā...pe...
vosaggaparipūratḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Mūlaparipākattḥam bujḥhantīti –
bojḥhaṅgā...pe... vosaggaparipākattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Mūlapaṭisambhidattḥam
bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapaṭisambhidattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā.
Mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā...pe...
vosaggapaṭisambhidāpāpanattḥam bujḥhantīti – bojḥhaṅgā. Mūlapaṭisambhidāya

vasībhāvattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe....

Pariggahattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Parivāratṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paripūraṇattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekaggattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paggahattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avisāratṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anāvilattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anīñjanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekattupattṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ārammaṇattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Gocaratṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pahānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariccāgatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vuṭṭhānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivattanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Santattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pañītatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anāsavatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Taraṇattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Animittattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Appaṇihitatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Suññatatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekarasattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anativattanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Yuganaddhattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Hetuttṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dassanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ādhipateyyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Samathassa avikkhepatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vipassanāya anupassanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Yuganaddhassa anativattanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sikkhāya samādānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ārammaṇassa gocaratṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Līnassa cittassa paggahattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Uddhatassa cittassa niggahattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Visesādhigamaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Uttari paṭivedhattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccābhisamayattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhe patitṭhāpakattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paññīndriyassa dassanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satisambojjhaṅgassa upattṭhānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sammādiṭṭhiyā dassanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... sammāsamādhissa avikkhepatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Indriyānaṃ ādhipateyyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Balānaṃ akampiyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggassa hetuttṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satipattṭhānānaṃ upattṭhānatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sammappadhānānaṃ padahanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Iddhipādānaṃ ijghanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccānaṃ tathattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Payogānaṃmmmm paṭippassaddhattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phalānaṃ sacchikiriyattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Vitakkassa abhiniropanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vicārassa upavicāratṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pītiyā pharaṇattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sukhassa abhisandanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa ekaggattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Āvajjanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vijānanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pajānanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sañjānanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekodattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhiññāya ñātattṭham¹ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariññāya tīraṇattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pahānassa pariccāgatṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Bhāvanāya ekarasattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sacchikiriyāya phassanattṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

¹ abhiññeyyatṭham (syā.)

Khandhānaṃ khandhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Cittatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittānantariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vutṭhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vivatṭhanatṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa hetutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa paccayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vatthutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa bhūmatṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa ārammanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa gocaratṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa cariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa gataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa abhinīhāratṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa niyyānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa nissaranatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Ekatte āvajjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vijānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pajānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sañjānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte ekodatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. ()³. Ekatte pakkhandanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pasīdanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte santitṭhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vimuccanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte etaṃ santanti passanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte yānikatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vatthukatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anutṭhitatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paricatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte susamāradhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pariggahatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte parivāratṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paripūranatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte samodhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte adhiṭṭhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte āsevanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bhāvanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bahulīkammaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte susamuggatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte suvimuttatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bujjhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubujjhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibujjhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambujjhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambujjhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte jotanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte ujgotanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anujgotanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭijotanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sañjotanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Patāpanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virocanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Kilesānaṃ santāpanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Amalatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimalatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nimmalatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivekatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivekacariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virāgatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virāgacariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhacariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vosaggatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vosaggacariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimutticariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Chandatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa mūlatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa pādātṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa padhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa ijghanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa adhimokkhatṭhaṃ

¹ vivajjanatṭhaṃ (syā.)

² bhūmatṭhaṃ (syā.) paṭi. ma. 1.14 passitabbā

³ (ekatte upanibandhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā) (sabbattha)

bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa paggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa avikkhepaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa dassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Vīriyaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... cittaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vīmaṃsaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya paggahaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Dukkhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa pīlanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa saṅkhataṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa santāpaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa vipariṇāmaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samudayaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭham nidānaṭṭham saññogaṭṭham palibodhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭham vivekaṭṭham asaṅkhataṭṭham amataṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggassa niyyānaṭṭham hetuṭṭham dassanaṭṭham ādhipeyyaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Tathaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anattaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭivedhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhiṅganaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariṅganaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhammaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhātuṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nātaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sacchikiriyāṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phassaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhisamayāṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Nekkhammaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abyāpādaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ālokasaññaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhammavavattaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nāṇaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pāmojjaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭhamam jhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... arahattamaggaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Arahattaphalasaṃpattiṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Assaddhiye akampiyāṭṭhena saddhābalaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... avijjāya akampiyāṭṭhena paññābalaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ādhipeyyaṭṭhena indriyaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Akampiyāṭṭhena balaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Hetuṭṭhena maggaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappaṭṭhānaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Tathaṭṭhena saccaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anupassanaṭṭhe vipassanaṭṭham ...pe... ekarasāṭṭhena samathavipassanaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anativattaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivissuddhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Muttatṭhena vimokkhaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṭṭham bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Manasikāraṃ samutṭhānatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phassaṃ samodhānatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vedanaṃ samosaraṇatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samādhim pamukhatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satim ādhipateyyatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paññaṃ tatuttaratṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttim sārattṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānatṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

20. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi – “āvuso bhikkhavo”¹. “Āvuso”²ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca –

“Sattime, āvuso, bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, āvuso, satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, sattanaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, ‘āvuso, hoti, appamāṇo’³ti me hoti, ‘susamāradhho’³ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantaṅca naṃ² ‘tiṭṭhatī’²ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’²ti pajānāmi. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’³ti me hoti, ‘susamāradhho’³ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantaṅca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’²ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’²ti pajānāmi.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rañño vā rājamahāmatṭassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa. So yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Evameva khvāhaṃ, āvuso, imesaṃ sattanaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’³ti me hoti, ‘susamāradhho’³ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantaṅca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’²ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’²ti pajānāmi...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’³ti me hoti, ‘susamāradhho’³ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantaṅca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’²ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’²ti pajānāmi”.

Suttantaniddeso

21. Kathaṃ **satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā satisambojjhaṅgo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvataṃ acci tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvataṃ vaṇṇo tāvatā acci. Evameva yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā satisambojjhaṅgo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **appamāṇo iti ce me hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇabaddhā³ kilesā, sabbe ca pariyaṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena asaṅkhataṭṭhena. Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā appamāṇo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **susamāradhho iti ce me hotīti** – bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyaṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santatṭhena paṇītatṭhena. Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā susamāradhho iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

¹ āvusoti (syā.) saṃ. ni. 5.185 passitabbā

² tiṭṭhantaṃ caraṃ (syā.) saṃ. ni. 5.185 passitabbā

³ pamāṇavantā (syā.), atṭhakathā oloketabbā

Katham **”tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati “idappaccayā cavati”ti pajānāmi?** Katihākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katihākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati? Aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati?** Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati?** Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati. Evaṃ **”tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati”ti pajānāmi. Sacepi cavati, “idappaccayā me cavati”ti pajānāmi...pe....**

Katham **upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappaḍipassa jhāyato yāvatā acci tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvatā vaṇṇo tāvatā acci. Evameva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Katham **appamāṇo iti ce hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇabaddhā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena asaṅkhataṭṭhena. Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā appamāṇo iti ce hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Katham **susamāraddho iti ce hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā samadhammo nirodho santatṭhena paṇītatṭhena. Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā susamāraddho iti ce hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Katham **”tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati “idappaccayāme cavati”ti pajānāmi?** Katihākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katihākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati? Aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati?** Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati?** Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati. Evaṃ **”tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati, “idappaccayā me cavati”ti pajānāmi.**

Bojjhaṅgakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Mettākathā

22. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Mettāya, bhikkhave, cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuttḥitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame ekādasā? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti, amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nāssa aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati, tuvaṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ samādhiyati, mukhavaṇṇo vippasīdati, asammūlho kālaṅkaroti, uttari¹ appaṭivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya, bhikkhave, cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuttḥitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya – ime ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā”.

Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, atthi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti. Katihākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, katihākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, katihākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjā² anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe pāṇā...pe... sabbe bhūtā...pe... sabbe puggalā...pe... sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe purisā...pe... sabbe ariyā...pe... sabbe anariyā...pe... sabbe devā...pe... sabbe manussā...pe... sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe uttarāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe hetṭhimāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe puratthimāya disāya pāṇā...pe... bhūtā... puggalā... attabhāvapariyāpannā... sabbā itthiyo... sabbe purisā... sabbe ariyā... sabbe anariyā... sabbe devā... sabbe manussā... sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe pacchimāya disāya vinipātikā...pe... sabbe uttarāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe hetṭhimāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

1. Indriyavāro

23. Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ pīḷanaṃ vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhittā hontu mā dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe satte mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ dhammaṃ cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyutṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

¹ uttariṃ (syā. pī.) a. ni. 11.15 passitabbā

² abyāpajjhā (syā.)

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimuccati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti. Vīriyindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satim upaṭṭhāpeti. Satindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – cittaṃ samādahati. Samādhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – paññāya pajānāti. Paññindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikatā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti suparivutā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatatā honti, sahatātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasādanā¹ honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

2. Balavāro

24. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – assaddhiye na kampati. Saddhābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – kosajje na kampati. Vīriyabalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – pamāde na kampati. Satibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – uddhacce na kampati. Samādhibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – avijjāya na kampati. Paññābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikatā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti suparivutā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya

¹ saṃsādanā (ka. sī. aṭṭha.)

cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatā honti, sahatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasādanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

3. Bojjhaṅgavāro

25. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satim upaṭṭhāpeti. Satisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – paññāya pavicināti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṅhāti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – pariḷāham paṭippassambheti. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – duṭṭhullam paṭippassambheti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – cittaṃ samādahati. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti parikkhatā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti parivutā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatā honti, sahatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasādanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

4. Maggaṅgavāro

26. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā passati. Sammādiṭṭhiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā abhiniropeti. Sammāsāṅkappaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā pariggaṅhāti. Sammāvācāparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā samuṭṭhāpeti. Sammākammantaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā vodāpeti.
Sammāājīvaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā paggaṇhāti.
Sammāvāyāmaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā upatṭhāpeti.
Sammāsatiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā samādahati.
Sammāsamādhiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā honti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti suparivutā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānīkatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

27. Sabbesaṃ pāṇānaṃ...pe... sabbesaṃ bhūtānaṃ... sabbesaṃ puggalānaṃ... sabbesaṃ attabhāvapariyāpannānaṃ... sabbāsaṃ itthīnaṃ... sabbesaṃ purisānaṃ... sabbesaṃ ariyānaṃ... sabbesaṃ anariyānaṃ... sabbesaṃ devānaṃ... sabbesaṃ manussānaṃ... sabbesaṃ vinipātikānaṃ pīḷanaṃ vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe vinipātike mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ dhammaṃ cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyutṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti –
saddhāya adhimuccati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti...pe... nibbattenti
jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbesaṃ puratthimāya disāya sattānaṃ...pe... sabbesaṃ pacchimāya disāya
sattānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uttarāya disāya sattānaṃ... sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya disāya sattānaṃ...
sabbesaṃ puratthimāya anudisāya sattānaṃ... sabbesaṃ pacchimāya anudisāya sattānaṃ...
sabbesaṃ uttarāya anudisāya sattānaṃ... sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattānaṃ...
sabbesaṃ heṭṭhimāya disāya sattānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uparimāya disāya sattānaṃ pīḷanaṃ
vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena,
pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe uparimāya disāya
sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattāti
– imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe uparimāya disāya satte mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ dhammaṃ
cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyutṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti
cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimuccati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbesaṃ puratthimāya disāya pāṇānaṃ...pe... bhūtānaṃ... puggalānaṃ attabhāvapariyāpanānaṃ... sabbāsaṃ itthīnaṃ... sabbesaṃ purisānaṃ... sabbesaṃ ariyānaṃ... sabbesaṃ anariyānaṃ... sabbesaṃ devānaṃ... sabbesaṃ manussānaṃ... sabbesaṃ vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uttarāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ heṭṭhimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uparimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ pīlanaṃ vajjetvā apīlanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhittā hontu mā dukkhittatī – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātike mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ dhammaṃ cetayātīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyutṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimuccati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti. Vīriyindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Satiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Satindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Cittaṃ samādahati. Samādhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Paññāya pajānāti. Paññindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – assaddhiye na kampati. Saddhābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Kosajje na kampati. Vīriyabalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Pamāde na kampati. Satibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Uddhacce na kampati. Samādhibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Avijjāya na kampati. Paññābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Satisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Paññāya pavicināti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Parijāhaṃ paṭippassambheti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Duṭṭhullaṃ paṭippassambheti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Cittaṃ samādahati. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Nāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi sattaahi bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā passati. Sammādiṭṭhi paribhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā abhiniropeti. Sammāsaṅkappaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā pariggaṇhāti. Sammāvācāparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā samuṭṭhāpeti. Sammākammantaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā vodāpeti. Sammā ājīvaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā paggaṇhāti. Sammāvāyāmaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā upaṭṭhāti. Sammāsatiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā samādahati. Sammāsamādhiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā paribhāvitā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti suparivutā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhāra honti, parivāra honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatā honti, sahatā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasādanā honti, santitṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricīta honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpentīti.

Mettākathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Virāgakathā

28. Virāgo maggo, vimutti phalaṃ. Kathaṃ virāgo maggo? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato¹ virāge ṭhito virāge patitṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvaka ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho² ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā virajjati. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati. Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā virajjati. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhiṭṭhito virajjati. Tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati. Bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge ṭhito virāge patitṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvaka ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaṅṅojanā paṭighasaṅṅojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca

¹ samupāgato (syā.)

² vimokkho (syā.), mokkho (aṭṭha.)

sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvakaṃ ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Anāgānimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo...pe... maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvakaṃ ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi. Abhiniropanavirāgo sammāsankappo. Pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā. Samuṭṭhānavirāgo sammākammanto. Vodānavirāgo sammāājīvo. Paggahavirāgo sammāvāyāmo. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo sammāsati. Avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhī. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo satisambojjhaṅgo. Pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo. Paggahavirāgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo. Pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhaṅgo. Upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo. Avikkhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo. Paṭisaṅkhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalaṃ. Kosajje akampiyavirāgo vīriyabalaṃ. Pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyaṃ. Paggahavirāgo vīriyindriyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo satindriyaṃ. Avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyaṃ. Dassanavirāgo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni virāgo. Akampiyaṭṭhena balaṃ virāgo. Niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā virāgo. Hetuṭṭhena maggo virāgo. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā virāgo. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā virāgo. Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā virāgo. Tathaṭṭhena saccā virāgo. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho virāgo. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā virāgo. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā virāgo. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ virāgo. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi virāgo. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi virāgo. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi virāgo. Vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho virāgo. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā virāgo. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti virāgo. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ virāgo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena virāgo. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena virāgo. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena virāgo. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena virāgo. Samādhī pamukhaṭṭhena virāgo. Sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena virāgo. Paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena virāgo. Vimutti sārattaṭṭhena virāgo. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maggo.

Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanamaggo sammāsankappo...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maggo. Evaṃ virāgo maggo.

29. Kathaṃ vimutti phalaṃ? Sotāpatti phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimuttā hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve muttiyo – nibbānaṇca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe ca vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṇca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimutto hoti, vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā vimutto hoti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhiṭṭhena vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti**. Dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṇca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Sakadāgāmi phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaṅṅojanā paṭiḥasaṅṅojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭiḥhānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṇca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Anāgāmi phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaṅṅojanā paṭiḥasaṅṅojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭiḥhānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā...pe....

Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṇca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Dassanavimutti sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhi, upaṭṭhānavimutti satisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalaṃ...pe... avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyaṃ...pe... dassanavimutti paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā vimutti. Akampiyāṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā vimutti, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā vimutti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathaṭṭhena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho vimutti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimutti, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ vimutti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi vimutti, vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho vimutti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti vimutti, paṭipassaddhiyaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ vimutti, chando mūlaṭṭhena vimutti,

manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vimutti, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena vimutti, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena vimutti, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena vimutti, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena vimutti, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena vimutti, vimutti sāraṭṭhena vimutti, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena vimutti. Evaṃ vimutti phalaṃ. Evaṃ virāgo maggo, vimutti phalanti.

Virāgakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Paṭisambhidākathā

1. Dhammacakkapavattanavāro

30. Evaṃ me sutam – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi –

“Dveme, bhikkhave, antā pabbajitena na sevitaḃbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmāsukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito; yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito. Ete kho¹, bhikkhave, ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭhābhīnandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmatāṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi...pe... sammāsamādhī.

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... pariññātanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... pahānanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... sacchikatanti

¹ ete te (syā. ka. sī. aṭṭha.) saṃ. ni. 5.1081; mahāva. 13 passitabbā

me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam bhāvetabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Yāvākīvaṇca me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Imasmiṇca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato koṇḍaññaṃ virajaṃ vītamaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi – “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbam taṃ nirodhadhamma’nti.

Pavattite ca pana bhagavatā dhammacakke bhummā¹ devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi”nti. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā cātumahārājikā² devā saddamanussāvesuṃ...pe... cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā tāvatimsā devā...pe... yāmā devā...pe... tusitā devā...pe... nimmānaratī devā...pe... paranimitavasavattī devā...pe... brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi”nti.

Itiha tena khaṇena tena layena tena muhuttana yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayaṇca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturahosi atikkamma³ devānaṃ devānubhāvanti.

Atha kho bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi – “aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño; aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño”ti. Iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍaññaṃ aññāsikoṇḍañño tveva⁴ nāmaṃ ahosi.

[Ka] ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’.

Cakkhum udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhum udapādīti** – dassanatṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātattṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanatṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhatṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsatṭhena.

¹ bhūmā (ka.)

² cātumahārājikā (syā.)

³ atikkammeva (syā. ka.) saṃ. ni. 5.1081 passitabbā

⁴ aññākoṇḍaññotveva (syā.)

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyā niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

“Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti...pe... pariññātanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Dukkhe ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha] “idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti...pe... pahīnanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Ga] “idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti...pe... sacchikatanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Gha] “idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabba’nti...pe... bhāvitanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālisañca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro

31. “Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave,...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

“Ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte...pe... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

[Ka] “ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññāudapādīti** – pajānanatṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhatṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsatṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanatṭho attho, ñātatṭho attho, pajānanatṭho attho, paṭivedhatṭho attho, obhāsatṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti

gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Kāye kāyānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha-gha] “ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte...pe... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satṭhi dhammā, satṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālīsaṅca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

3. Iddhipādavāro

32. “Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabbō me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitō me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabbō me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

[Ka] “ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō’ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabbō...pe... bhāvitōti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanatṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātattṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanattṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhattṭhena. **Ālokoudapādīti** – obhāsattṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanatṭho attho, ñātattṭho attho, pajānanattṭho attho, paṭivedhattṭho attho, obhāsattṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha-gha] “ayaṃ vīriyasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu iddhipādesu satṭhi dhammā, satṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālīsaṅca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

4. Sattabodhisattavāro

33. “Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Vipassissa bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattālīsaṃ¹ ñāṇāni.

“Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, sikkhissa bodhisattassa...pe... vessabhussa bodhisattassa...pe... kakuṃsandhassa bodhisattassa...pe... koṇāgamanassa bodhisattassa...pe... kassapassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, kassapassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Kassapassa bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattālīsa ñāṇāni.

“Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, gotamassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, gotamassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Gotamassa bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattālīsa ñāṇāni.

Sattannaṃ bodhisattānaṃ sattu veyyākaraṇesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattālīsasataṃ² niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

5. Abhiññādivāro

34. “Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya abhiññatṭho natthi’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi,

¹ cattālīsa (ka.)

² cattālīsasatā (syā.)

vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”. Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

“Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭho...pe... yāvatā pahānassa pahānatṭho...pe... yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho...pe... yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya sacchikiriyatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe, pariññāya pariññatṭhe, pahānāya pahānatṭhe, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭhe, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsasatam dhammā, pañcavīsasatam atthā, aḍḍhateyyāni niruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

6. Khandhādivāro

35. “Yāvatā khandhānam khandhatṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya khandhatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”. Khandhānam khandhatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

“Yāvatā dhātūnam dhātutṭho...pe... yāvatā āyatanānam āyatanatṭho...pe... yāvatā saṅkhatānam saṅkhatatṭho...pe... yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya asaṅkhatatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Khandhānam khandhatṭhe, dhātūnam dhātutṭhe, āyatanānam āyatanatṭhe saṅkhatānam saṅkhatatṭhe, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsatisatam dhammā, pañcavīsatisatam atthā, aḍḍhateyyāni niruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

7. Saccavāro

36. “Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya dukkhatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”. Dukkassa dukkhatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

“Yāvatā samudayassa samudayatṭho...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhatṭho...pe... yāvatā maggassa maggatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya maggatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Maggassa maggatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu satam dhammā, satam atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñāṇasatāni.

8. Paṭisambhidāvāro

37. “Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

“Yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭho...pe... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭho...pe... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu satam dhammā, satam atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñāṇasatāni.

9. Chabuddhadhammavāro

38. “Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇam, ñātam ditṭham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññāya. Aphassitam paññāya indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇam natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”. Indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

“Yāvatā sattānam āsayānusaye ñāṇam...pe... yāvatā yamakapāṭihire ñāṇam ...pe... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇam...pe... yāvatā sabbaññutaññāṇam...pe... yāvatā anāvaraṇam ñāṇam, ñātam ditṭham viditam sacchikatam phassitam paññāya. Aphassitam paññāya anāvaraṇam ñāṇam natthī’ti – cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”. Anāvaraṇe ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Chasu buddhadhammesu diyaḍḍhasatam dhammā, diyaḍḍhasatam atthā, tīṇi niruttisatāni, cha ñāṇasatāni.

Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe¹ aḍḍhanavadhammasatāni², aḍḍhanavaatthasatāni, niruttisahassaṇca satta ca niruttisatāni, tīṇi ca ñāṇasahassāni, cattāri ca ñāṇasatānīti.

Paṭisambhidākathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Dhammacakkakathā

1. Saccavāro

39. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati...pe... iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍañṇassa “aññāsikoṇḍañño” tveva nāmaṃ ahoṣi.

[Ka] “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhum udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇam udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhum udapādīti** – dassanatṭhena. **Ñāṇam udapādīti** – ñātatṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanatṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhatṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsatṭhena.

Cakkhum dhammo, dassanatṭho attho. Ñāṇam dhammo, ñātatṭho attho. Paññā dhammo, pajānanatṭho attho. Vijjā dhammo, paṭivedhatṭho attho. Āloko dhammo, obhāsatṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce ṭhitā sacce patitṭhitā.

40. **Dhammacakkanti** kenatṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammaṇca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patitṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patitṭhāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasim pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramim pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vesārajappatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vesārajjaṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ sakkaronto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ garuṃ karonto³ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ mānento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

¹ paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe (syā.)

² aḍḍhanavamāni dhammasatāni (syā.), aḍḍhanavamadhammasatāni (ka.)

³ garukaronto (syā.)

Dhammaṃ pūjento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ apacāyamāno pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaddhajo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaketu pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammādhipeyyo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyāṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasminti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyabalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satibalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhibalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññābalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāditṭhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsaṅkappo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāvācā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammākammanto dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammājīvo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāvāyāmo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsati dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsamādhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Akampiyatṭhena balaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Niyyānikatṭhena bojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Hetuṭṭhena maggo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Tathaṭṭhena saccā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Muttatṭhena vimokkho dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vedanā

samosaraṇaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vimutti sārattaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

“Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya”nti...pe... pariññānti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenattaṭṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenattaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena. Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce tṭhitā sacce patitṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenattaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammapariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme tṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patitṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

[Kha-gha] “idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... “taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba”nti...pe... “pahīna”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenattaṭṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenattaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayaavatthukā saccavatthukā...pe... nirodhavatthukā saccavatthukā...pe... maggavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce tṭhitā sacce patitṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenattaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme tṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patitṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro

41. “Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā”ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave,...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

“Ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatthēna...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenatthēna? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhēna...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā...pe... vedanāvattukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā... cittavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā... dhammavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā satipaṭṭhānārammaṇā satipaṭṭhānagocarā satipaṭṭhānasaṅgahitā satipaṭṭhānapariyāpannā satipaṭṭhāne samudāgatā satipaṭṭhāne ttiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenatthēna dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkāñcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkāñca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ttiṭṭhitō pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyoṣanaṭṭhēna dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ.

3. Iddhipādavāro

42. “Ayaṃ chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me, bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhi...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhi...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

Ayaṃ chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatthēna? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatthēna? Paññā udapādīti – kenatthēna? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatthēna? Āloko udapādīti – kenatthēna? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhēna. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhēna. **Paññāudapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhēna. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhēna. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho. Ñāṇaṃ dhammo, ñātaṭṭho attho. Paññā dhammo, pajānanaṭṭho attho. Vijjā dhammo, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho. Āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā iddhipādagocarā iddhipādasaṅgahitā iddhipādapariyāpannā iddhipāde samudāgatā iddhipāde ttiṭṭhitā iddhipāde patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenatthēna dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkāñcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkāñca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ttiṭṭhitō pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhāpentō pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasippatto pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasim pāpentō pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramippatto pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramim pāpentō pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... dhammaṃ apacāyamāno pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaddhajo pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Dhammaketu pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammādhipateyyo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyāṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasminti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho paṇāyaṃ vīriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā vīriyavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā...pe... cittavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā... vīmaṃsāvatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā iddhipādagocarā iddhipādasaṅgahitā iddhipādapariyāpannā iddhipāde samudāgatā iddhipāde ṭhitā iddhipāde patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenatṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkanti.

Dhammacakkakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Lokuttarakathā

43. Katame dhammā lokuttarā? Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcindriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaṭṭhalāni, nibbānañca – ime dhammā lokuttarā.

Lokuttarāti kenatṭhena lokuttarā? Lokaṃ tarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokaṃ atikkamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokaṃ samatikkamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokaṃ samatikkantāti – lokuttarā. Lokena atirekāti – lokuttarā. Lokantaṃ tarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā nissaṭāti – lokuttarā. Lokena nissaṭāti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā nissaṭāti – lokuttarā. Loke na tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokasmim na tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na limpantīti – lokuttarā. Lokena na limpantīti – lokuttarā. Loke asaṃlittāti – lokuttarā. Lokena asaṃlittāti – lokuttarā. Loke anupalittāti – lokuttarā. Lokena anupalittāti – lokuttarā. Loke vippamuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokena vippamuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokā vippamuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokato vippamuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vippamuttāti – lokuttarā. Loke visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokena visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokā visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokasmim visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokato visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā visaññuttāti – lokuttarā. Lokā sujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato sujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā sujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā visujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato visujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā visujjanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā vuṭṭhahantīti¹ – lokuttarā. Lokato vuṭṭhahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na sajjantīti –

¹ uddharantīti (ka.), utṭhahantīti (sī. aṭṭha.)

lokuttarā. Loke na gayhantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na bajjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samucchindantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samucchinnattāti – lokuttarā. Lokam paṭippassambhentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam paṭippassambhitattāti – lokuttarā. Lokassa apathāti – lokuttarā. Lokassa agatīti – lokuttarā. Lokassa avisayāti – lokuttarā. Lokassa asādhāraṇāti – lokuttarā. Lokam vamanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na paccāvamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam pajahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na upādiyantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam visinentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na ussinentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam vidhūpentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na samdhūpentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samatikkamma abhibhuyya tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā.

Lokuttarakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Balakathā

44. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, balāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca balāni.

“Api ca, aṭṭhasatthi balāni – saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ, hiribalaṃ, ottappabalaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ, bhāvanābalaṃ, anavajjabalaṃ, saṅgahabalaṃ, khantibalaṃ, paññattibalaṃ, nijjhattibalaṃ, issariyabalaṃ, adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, samathabalaṃ, vipassanābalaṃ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni, dasa khīṇāsavabalāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa tathāgatabalāni”.

Katamaṃ saddhābalaṃ? Assaddhiye na kampaṭīti – saddhābalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, visesādhigamaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, uttari paṭivedhaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Idaṃ saddhābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ vīriyabalaṃ? Kosajje na kampaṭīti – vīriyabalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, visesādhigamaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, uttari paṭivedhaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ. Idaṃ vīriyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ satibalaṃ? Pamāde na kampaṭīti – satibalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena satibalaṃ...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena satibalaṃ. Idaṃ satibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ samādhibalaṃ? Uddhacce na kampaṭīti – samādhibalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ. Idaṃ samādhibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ paññābalaṃ? Avijjāya na kampaṭīti – paññābalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ. Idaṃ paññābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ hiribalaṃ? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ hiriyatīti² – hiribalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ

¹ sam. ni. 5.705-716 passitabbā

² hiriyatīti (syā. ka.)

hirīyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe hirīyatīti – hiribalaṃ...pe...
arahattamaggena sabbakilese hirīyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Idaṃ hiribalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **ottappabalaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Ñānena avijjaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Idaṃ ottappabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Ñānena avijjaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **bhāvanābalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Avijjaṃ pajahanto ñānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamam jhānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Idaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **anavajjabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññāya natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāne natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā ñāne natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje natthi kiñci vajjanti anavajjabalaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamagge natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Idaṃ anavajjabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **saṅgahabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Idaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **khantibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā ñānaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamam jhānaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Idaṃ khantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paññattibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ paññapeṭīti – paññattibalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ paññapeṭīti – paññattibalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ paññapeṭīti – paññattibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ paññapeṭīti – paññattibalaṃ. Idaṃ paññattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **nijjhattibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Idaṃ nijjhattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **issariyabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Idaṃ issariyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **samathabalaṃ**? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

Samathabalanti kenatthena samathabalaṃ? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññānañcāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calati na vedhatīti – samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vipassanābalaṃ**? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Vipassanābalanti kenatthena vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanāya nīcchasaññāya na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanāya attasaññāya kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanā samudaye na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Avijjāya avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calati na vedhatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

Katamāni **dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni?** Sammādiṭṭhi¹ sikkhatīti – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalaṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ sikkhatīti – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā – asekhabalaṃ. Sammāvācaṃ...pe... sammākammantaṃ... sammājīvaṃ... sammāvāyāmaṃ... sammāsatiṃ... sammāsamādhim... sammāñāṇaṃ...pe... sammāvimuttiṃ sikkhatīti – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā – asekhabalaṃ. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni.

Katamāni **dasa khīṇāsavabalāni?**² Idha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantibhūtaṃ³ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā...pe... cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā... pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni... pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni... satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā...pe... ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. Imāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni.

Katamāni **dasa iddhibalāni?** Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammā payogappaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi – imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

Katamāni **dasa tathāgatabalāni?** Idha tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaṃ samādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaṃ samādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākam yathābhūtaṃ

¹ sammādiṭṭhi (ka.) evamādisesu navasu padesu dutiyantavacanena. dī. ni. 3.348 passitabbā

² a. ni. 10.90 passitabbā

³ byantibhūtaṃ (ka.)

pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ, nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato sabbatthagāminim paṭipadaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato sabbatthagāminim paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo...pe... iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo...pe... idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne...pe... yampi tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne...pe... idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Imāni dasa tathāgatabalāni.

45. Kenatṭhena saddhābalaṃ? Kenatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ? Kenatṭhena satibalaṃ? Kenatṭhena samādhibalaṃ? Kenatṭhena paññābalaṃ? Kenatṭhena hiribalaṃ? Kenatṭhena ottappabalaṃ? Kenatṭhena paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ...pe... kenatṭhena tathāgatabalaṃ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ. Pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ. Hirīyati pāpake akusale dhammeti – hiribalaṃ. Ottappati pāpake akusale dhammeti – ottappabalaṃ. Nānena kilese paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Tattha natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ saṅganhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Taṃ tassa khamatīti² – khantibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ paññāpetīti – paññattibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ ekagganti – samathabalaṃ. Tattha jāte dhamme anupassatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Tattha sikkhatīti – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā – asekhābalaṃ. Tena

¹ sabbatthagāminīpaṭipadaṃ (syā.) ma. ni. 1.148 passitabbā

² taṃ khamatīti (ka.)

āsavā khīṇāti – khīṇāsavabalaṃ. Tassa ijjhatīti – iddhibalaṃ. Appameyyatṭhena tathāgatabalanti.

Balakathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Suññakathā

46. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

“Suñño loko, suñño loko’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘suñño loko’ti vuccati’ti? “Yasmā kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ‘suñño loko’ti vuccati. Kiñcānanda¹, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhu kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Rūpā suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Yampidaṃ² cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā.

“Sotaṃ suññaṃ...pe... saddā suñña... ghānaṃ suññaṃ... gandhā suñña... jivhā suñña... rasā suñña... kāyo suñño... phoṭṭhabbā suñña... mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Dhammā suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Manoviññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Manosamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā tasmā ‘suñño loko’ti vuccati’ti.

1. Mātikā

47. Suññasuññaṃ³, saṅkhārasuññaṃ, vipariṇāmasuññaṃ, aggasuññaṃ, lakkhaṇasuññaṃ, vikkhambhanasuññaṃ, tadaṅgasuññaṃ, samucchadasuññaṃ, paṭippassaddhisuññaṃ, nissaraṇasuññaṃ, ajjhattasuññaṃ, bahiddhāsuññaṃ, dubhatosuññaṃ, sabhāgasuññaṃ, visabhāgasuññaṃ, esanāsuññaṃ, pariggahasuññaṃ, paṭilābhasuññaṃ, paṭivedhasuññaṃ, ekattasuññaṃ, nānattasuññaṃ, khantisuññaṃ, adhiṭṭhānasuññaṃ, pariyoḡāhaṇasuññaṃ⁴, sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññatānaṃ paramatthasuññaṃ.

2. Niddeso

48. Katamaṃ **suññasuññaṃ?** Cakkhu suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvēna vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Sotaṃ suññaṃ...pe... ghānaṃ suññaṃ... jivhā suñña... kāyo suñño... mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvēna vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ suññasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **saṅkhārasuññaṃ?** Tayo saṅkhārā – puññābhisaṅkhāro, apuññābhisaṅkhāro, āneñjābhisaṅkhāro. Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño. Apuññābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño. Āneñjābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparepi tayo saṅkhārā – kāyasāṅkhāro, vacīsāṅkhāro, cittasāṅkhāro. Kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsāṅkhārena ca cittasāṅkhārena ca suñño. Vacīsāṅkhāro kāyasāṅkhārena ca

¹ kiñca ānanda saṃ. ni. 4.85

² yadidaṃ (ka.) saṃ. ni. 4.85 passitabbā

³ suññaṃ suññaṃ (syā.)

⁴ pariyoḡāhanasuññaṃ (syā.)

cittasaṅkhārena ca suñño. Cittasaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca vacīsaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparepi tayo saṅkhārā – atītā saṅkhārā, anāgatā saṅkhārā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā. Atītā saṅkhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā. Anāgatā saṅkhārā atītehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā paccuppannā saṅkhārā atītehi ca anāgatehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā. Ime tayo saṅkhārā; idaṃ saṅkhārasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ vipariṇāmasuññaṃ? Jātaṃ rūpaṃ sabhāvena suññaṃ. Vigataṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇatañceva suññaṃ. Jātā vedanā sabhāvena suññā. Vigatā vedanā vipariṇatā ceva suññā ca ...pe... jātā saññā... jātā saṅkhārā... jātaṃ viññāṇaṃ... jātaṃ cakkhu...pe... jāto bhavo sabhāvena suñño. Vigato bhavo vipariṇato ceva suñño ca. Idaṃ vipariṇāmasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ aggasuññaṃ? Aggametaṃ padaṃ seṭṭhametaṃ padaṃ viṣeṭṭhametaṃ¹ padaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idaṃ aggasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ lakkhaṇasuññaṃ? Dve lakkhaṇāni – bālalakkhaṇaṃ ca paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ. Bālalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍitalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ bālalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Tīṇi lakkhaṇāni – uppādalakkhaṇaṃ, vayalakkhaṇaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ. Uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ.

Rūpassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa... jarāmaṇassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Jarāmaṇassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Jarāmaṇassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Idaṃ lakkhaṇasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ vikkhambhanasuññaṃ? Nekkhammena kāmacchando vikkhambhito ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ vikkhambhitañceva suññaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vikkhambhitañceva suññaṃ. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ vikkhambhanasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ? Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaṅgasuñño. Abyāpādena byāpādo tadaṅgasuñño. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā tadaṅgasuññā. Ñāṇena avijjā tadaṅgasuññā. Pāmojjena arati tadaṅgasuññā. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā tadaṅgasuññā...pe... vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññoḅābhiniveso tadaṅgasuñño. Idaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ samucchedasuññaṃ? Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinnō ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinnō ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ samucchinnañceva suññaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ samucchinnañceva suññaṃ. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā

¹ viṣeṭṭhametaṃ (ka.)

samucchinnā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ samucchedasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭippassaddhisuññaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭippassaddho ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo paṭippassaddho ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ paṭippassaddhañceva suññañca. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ paṭippassaddhañceva suññañca. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ paṭippassaddhisuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **nissaraṇasuññaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissaṭo ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo nissaṭo ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nissaṭaṇceva suññañca. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nissaṭaṇceva suññañca. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ nissaraṇasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **ajjhattasuññaṃ**? Ajjhattaṃ cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Ajjhattaṃ sotaṃ suññaṃ... ajjhattaṃ ghānaṃ suññaṃ... ajjhattaṃ jivhā suññā... ajjhattaṃ kāyo suñño... ajjhattaṃ mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ ajjhattasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **bahiddhāsuññaṃ**? Bahiddhā rūpā suññā...pe... bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ bahiddhāsuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **dubhatosuññaṃ**? Yañca ajjhattaṃ cakkhu ye ca bahiddhā rūpā ubhayametaṃ suññaṃ¹ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Yañca ajjhattaṃ sotaṃ ye ca bahiddhā saddā...pe... yañca ajjhattaṃ ghānaṃ ye ca bahiddhā gandhā... yā ca ajjhattaṃ jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā... yo ca ajjhattaṃ kāyo ye ca bahiddhā phoṭṭhabbā... yo ca ajjhattaṃ mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā ubhayametaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ dubhatosuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **sabhāgasuññaṃ**? Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha viññāṇakāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha phassakāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha saññākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ sabhāgasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **visabhāgasuññaṃ**? Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññāṇakāyehi visabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha viññāṇakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ visabhāgasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **esanāsuññaṃ**? Nekkhammesanā kāmacchandena suññā. Abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā. Ālokasaññesanā thinamiddhena suññā. Avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā. Dhammavavatthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā. Ñāṇesanā avijjāya suññā. Pāmojjesanā aratiyā

¹ ubhayato taṃ suññā (syā.)

suññā. Paṭhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā...pe... arahattamaggesanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idaṃ esanāsuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **pariggahasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapariggaho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapariggaho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpariggaho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepariggaho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavattānāpariggaho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñānāpariggaho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapariggaho aratiyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānāpariggaho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ pariggahasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭilābhasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapaṭilābho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapaṭilābho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpaṭilābho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepaṭilābho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavattānāpaṭilābho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñānāpaṭilābho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapaṭilābho aratiyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānāpaṭilābho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapaṭilābho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ paṭilābhasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭivedhasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapaṭivedho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapaṭivedho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpaṭivedho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepaṭivedho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavattānāpaṭivedho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñānāpaṭivedho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapaṭivedho aratiyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānāpaṭivedho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapaṭivedho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ paṭivedhasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **ekattasuññāṃ, nānattasuññāṃ?** Kāmaccando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmaccandena suññāṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādena suññāṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ. Ālokasaññekattaṃ cetayato thinamiddhena suññāṃ. Uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ. Avikkhepekattaṃ cetayato uddhaccena suññāṃ. Vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavattānaṃ ekattaṃ. Dhammavavattānekattaṃ cetayato vicikicchāya suññāṃ. Avijjā nānattaṃ, ñānaṃ ekattaṃ. Ñānekattaṃ cetayato avijjāya suññāṃ. Arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ. Pāmojje-kattaṃ cetayato aratiyā suññāṃ. Nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ. Paṭhamajjhānekattaṃ cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññāṃ...pe... sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ. Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi suññāṃ. Idaṃ ekattasuññāṃ nānattasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **khantisuññāṃ?** Nekkhammakhanti kāmaccandena suññā. Abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suññā. Ālokasaññākhanti thinamiddhena suññā. Avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suññā. Dhammavavattānākhanti vicikicchāya suññā. Ñānākhanti avijjāya suññā. Pāmojjākhanti aratiyā suññā. Paṭhamajjhānākhanti nīvaraṇehi suññā...pe... arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suññā. Idaṃ khantisuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **adhiṭṭhānasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammādhīṭṭhānaṃ kāmaccandena suññāṃ. Abyāpādādhīṭṭhānaṃ byāpādena suññāṃ. Ālokasaññādhiṭṭhānaṃ thinamiddhena suññāṃ. Avikkhepādhīṭṭhānaṃ uddhaccena suññāṃ. Dhammavavattānādhiṭṭhānaṃ vicikicchāya suññāṃ. Ñānādhiṭṭhānaṃ avijjāya suññāṃ. Pāmojjādhiṭṭhānaṃ aratiyā suññāṃ. Paṭhamajjhānādhiṭṭhānaṃ nīvaraṇehi suññāṃ...pe... arahattamaggādhiṭṭhānaṃ sabbakilesehi suññāṃ. Idaṃ adhiṭṭhānasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **pariyogāhaṇasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapariyogāhaṇaṃ kāmaccandena suññāṃ. Abyāpādapariyogāhaṇaṃ byāpādena suññāṃ. Ālokasaññāpariyogāhaṇaṃ thinamiddhena suññāṃ. Avikkhepariyogāhaṇaṃ uddhaccena suññāṃ. Dhammavavattānāpariyogāhaṇaṃ vicikicchāya suññāṃ. Ñānāpariyogāhaṇaṃ avijjāya suññāṃ. Pāmojjapariyogāhaṇaṃ aratiyā suññāṃ. Paṭhamajjhānāpariyogāhaṇaṃ nīvaraṇehi

suññaṃ...pe... arahattamaggapariyogāhaṇaṃ sabbakilesehi suññaṃ. Idaṃ pariyogāhaṇasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññatānaṃ paramatthasuññaṃ?** Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thinamidhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāya pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ñāṇena avijjāya pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ ceva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññañca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idañceva sotapavattaṃ...pe... ghānapavattaṃ... jivhāpavattaṃ... kāyapavattaṃ... manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññañca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññatānaṃ paramatthasuññanti.

Suññakathā niṭṭhitā.

Yuganaddhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Yuganaddhā saccabojjhaṅgā, mettā virāgapañcamā;
Paṭisambhidā dhammacakkaṃ, lokuttarabalaṃsuññāti.

Esa nikāyadharehi ṭhapito, asamo dutiyo pavaro

Varavaggoti.

3. Paññāvaggo

1. Mahāpaññākathā

1. Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti. Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ¹ paripūreti. Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavattānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

¹ assāmantapaññaṃ (syā.)

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā attha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti, sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā attha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā

bahulīkatā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavattānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. “Cattārome, bhikkhave¹, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti...pe... anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti...pe... arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā arahattamaggaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattanti...pe... paññābuddhiyā saṃvattanti, paññāvepullāya saṃvattanti, mahāpaññatāya saṃvattanti, puthupaññatāya saṃvattanti, vipulapaññatāya saṃvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattanti, asāmantapaññatāya² saṃvattanti, bhūripaññatāya saṃvattanti, paññābhūllāya saṃvattanti, sīghapaññatāya saṃvattanti, lahupaññatāya saṃvattanti, hāsapaññatāya saṃvattanti, javanapaññatāya saṃvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṃvattanti...pe... nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattanti”.

1. Soḷasapaññāniddeso

4. Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattantīti katamo paññāpaṭilābho? Catunnaṃ maggañāṇaṃ, catunnaṃ phalañāṇaṃ, catunnaṃ paṭisambhidāñāṇaṃ, channaṃ abhiññāñāṇaṃ,

¹ saṃ. ni. 5.1851

² assāmantapaññatāya (syā.) saṃ. ni. 3 passitabbā

tesattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ, sattasattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phassanā¹ sacchikiriya upasampadā. Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ paññā paṭilābho.

Paññābuddhiyāsaṃvattantīti katamā paññābuddhi? Sattannañca sekkhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vaḍḍhati, arahato paññā vaḍḍhati. Vaḍḍhitavaḍḍhanā paññābuddhiyā saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ paññābuddhi.

Paññāvepullāya saṃvattantīti katamaṃ paññāvepullaṃ? Sattanaṃ sekkhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññāvepullaṃ gacchati. Arahato paññā vepullagatā paññāvepullāya saṃvattantīti – idaṃ paññāvepullaṃ.

Mahāpaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā mahāpaññā? Mahante atthe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante dhamme pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni ṭhānātṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantaṃ ariyamaggaṃ² pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā abhiññāyo³ pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahāpaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ mahāpaññā.

Puthupaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā puthupaññā? Puthunānākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānādhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsuññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāatthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānādhammesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāniruttisu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvimmuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvimmuttiñānadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāṭhānātṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvihārasamāpattisu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāriyasaccesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsatiipaṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāiddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāindriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānābalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānābojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāriyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāabhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme atikkamma⁴ paramatthe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthupaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ puthupaññā.

Vipulapaññatāyasaṃvattantīti katamā vipulapaññā? Vipule atthe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule dhamme pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti –

¹ phusanā (ka.)

² mahante ariyamagge (ka.)

³ mahābhiññāyo (ka.)

⁴ samatikkamma (syā.)

vipulapaññā. Vipulāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni ṭhānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā vihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule bojjaṅge pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule ariyamagge pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā abhiññāyo pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ vipulapaññā.

Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā gambhīrapaññā? Gambhīresu khandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu dhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu āyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu suññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu atthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ṭhānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu vihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ariyasaccesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu satipaṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu iddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu indriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu balesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu bojjaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ariyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu abhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīre paramatthe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ gambhīrapaññā.

Asāmantapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā asāmantapaññā? Yassa puggalassa atthavavathānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavathānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavathānato niruttiapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavathānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca paṭibhāne ca na añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavitum. Anabhisambhavanīyo ca so aññehīti – asāmantapañño.

Puthujjanakalyāṇakassa paññā aṭṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Puthujjanakalyāṇakaṃ upādāya aṭṭhamako asāmantapañño. Aṭṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Aṭṭhamakaṃ upādāya sotāpanno asāmantapañño. Sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Sotāpannaṃ upādāya sakadāgāmi asāmantapañño. Sakadāgāmissa paññā anāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Sakadāgāmiṃ upādāya anāgāmi asāmantapañño. Anāgāmissa paññā arahato paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Anāgāmiṃ upādāya arahā asāmantapañño. Arahato paññā

paccekasambuddhassa¹ paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta. Arahantaṃ upādāya paccekabuddho asāmantapañño. Paccekabuddhañca sadevakañca lokaṃ upādāya tathāgato arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho aggo asāmantapañño.

5. Paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañāno adhigatappaṭisambhido catuvesārajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisāsīho purisanāgo purisājāñño purisadhorayho anantañāno anantatejo anantayaso aḍḍho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhetā pasādetā. So hi bhagavā anuppannaṃ maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā², anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō maggānugāmi³ ca panassa etarahi sāvaka viharanti pacchā samannāgatā.

So hi bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. Natthi tassa bhagavato aññātaṃ aditthaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ paññāya. Atītaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ⁴ upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchanti. Yaṃ kiñci neyyaṃ nāma atthi taṃ sabbam jānitabbaṃ⁵. Attatto vā paratto vā ubhayatto vā diṭṭhadhammiko vā attho samparāyiko vā attho uttāno vā attho gambhīro vā attho gūḷho vā attho paṭicchanno vā attho neyyo vā attho nīto vā attho anavajjo vā attho nikkilesō vā attho vodāno vā attho paramatto vā attho, sabbam taṃ antobuddhañāṇe parivattati.

Sabbam kāyakammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Sabbam vacīkammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Sabbam manokammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Atīte buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇam. Anāgate buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇam. Paccuppanne buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇam. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇam, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇam tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇam, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyaṃ atikkamivā ñāṇam nappavattati. Ñāṇam atikkamivā neyyapatho natthi. Aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino te dhammā. Yathā dvinnaṃ samuggapaṭalānaṃ sammā phusitānaṃ⁶ heṭṭhimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ uparimaṃ nātivattati, uparimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ heṭṭhimaṃ nātivattati, aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino; evameva buddhassa bhagavato neyyaṃca ñāṇaṃca aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇam, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇam tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇam, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyaṃ atikkamivā ñāṇam nappavattati. Ñāṇam atikkamivā neyyapatho natthi. Aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino te dhammā. Sabbadhammesu buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇam pavattati.

Sabbe dhammā buddhassa bhagavato āvajjanappaṭibaddhā ākaṅkhappaṭibaddhā manasikārappaṭibaddhā cittuppādappaṭibaddhā. Sabbasattesu buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇam pavattati. Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ buddho āsayaṃ jānāti, anusayaṃ jānāti, caritaṃ⁷ jānāti, adhimuttiṃ jānāti. Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhābbābhābbe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā antobuddhañāṇe parivattati.

Yathā ye keci macchakacchapā, antamaso timitimiṅgalaṃ upādāya, antomahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā antobuddhañāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhino, antamaso garuḷaṃ venateyyaṃ upādāya, ākāssa padese parivattanti; evameva yepi te sārīputtasamā paññāya tepi buddhañāṇassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañāṇam devamanussānaṃ paññam pharivā

¹ paccekabuddhassa (syā. ka.) atthakathā oloketabbā

² sañjānetā (syā.)

³ maggānugā (syā.) mahāni. 69 passitabbo

⁴ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ (syā.) mahāni. 69

⁵ sabbam dhammaṃ jānitabbaṃ (ka.)

⁶ suphussitānaṃ (syā. ka.)

⁷ cariyaṃ (syā.) mahāni. 69 passitabbā

atighamsitvā tiṭṭhati. Yepi te khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā¹ maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te pañhaṃ abhisaṅkharitvā abhisaṅkharitvā tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca, kathitā visajjitā ca te pañhā bhagavatā honti niddiṭṭhakāraṇā². Upakkhittakā ca te bhagavato sampajjanti. Atha kho bhagavā tattha atirocati yadidaṃ paññāyāti. Aggo asāmantapañño, asāmantapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayam asāmantapaññā.

6. Bhūripaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā bhūripaññā? Rāgaṃ abhibhuyyātīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Dosaṃ abhibhuyyātīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Mohaṃ abhibhuyyātīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Kodhaṃ...pe... upanāhaṃ ... makkhaṃ... paḷāsaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭheyyaṃ... thambhaṃ... sārāmbhaṃ... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilese... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisaṅkhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme abhibhuyyātīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Rāgo ari. Taṃ arim maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Doso ari. Taṃ arim maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Moho ari. Taṃ arim maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Kodho...pe... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāṭheyyaṃ... thambho... sārāmbho... māno... atimāno... mado... pamādo... sabbe kilesā... sabbe duccharitā... sabbe abhisaṅkhārā...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikammā ari. Taṃ arim maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Bhūri vuccati pathavī³. Tāya pathavisamāya vitthatāya vipulāya paññāya samannāgatoti – bhūripaññā. Api ca, paññāya metaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Bhūri medhā pariṇāyikāti – bhūripaññā. Bhūripaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayam bhūripaññā.

Paññābāhullāya saṃvattantīti katamaṃ paññābāhullaṃ? Idhekacco paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhigateyyo vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo samokkhāyanabahulo⁴ sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihārī taccarito taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadadhigateyyo. Yathā gaṇagaruko vuccati “gaṇābāhuliko”ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati “cīvarābāhuliko”ti, pattagaruko vuccati “pattābāhuliko”ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati “senāsanābāhuliko”ti; evamevaṃ idhekacco paññā garuko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhigateyyo vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo samokkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihārī taccarito taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadadhigateyyo. Paññābāhullāya saṃvattantīti – idaṃ paññābāhullaṃ.

Sīghapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā sīghapaññā? Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ sīlāni paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bhojane mattaññutaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ sīlakkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ paññākkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ vimuttikkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ ṭhānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ satipatṭhāne bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ sammappadhāne bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ iddhipāde bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ indriyāni bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ balāni bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā.

¹ te bhindantā (syā. ka.)

² niddiṭṭhikāraṇā (syā.)

³ pathavī (syā.)

⁴ sampekkhāyanabahulo (syā. ka.) mahāni. 204 passitabbā

Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghaṃ sīghaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti – sīghapaññā. Sīghapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ sīghapaññā.

Lahupaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā lahupaññā? Lahuṃ lahuṃ sīlāni paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ bhojane mattaññutaṃ paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ sīlakkhandhaṃ ...pe... samādhikkhandhaṃ ... paññākkhandhaṃ... vimuttikkhandhaṃ... vimuttiññadassanakkhandhaṃ paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ ṭhānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ sammappadhāne bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ iddhipāde bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ indriyāni bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ balāni bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaññā. Lahuṃ lahuṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti – lahupaññā. Lahupaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ lahupaññā.

Hāsapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā hāsapaññā? Idhekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaññutaṃ paripūretīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlakkhandhaṃ...pe... samādhikkhandhaṃ... paññākkhandhaṃ... vimuttikkhandhaṃ... vimuttiññadassanakkhandhaṃ paripūretīti...pe... ṭhānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatīti... vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti ... ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti... satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti... sammappadhāne bhāvetīti... iddhipāde bhāvetīti... indriyāni bhāvetīti... balāni bhāvetīti... bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti ... ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti...pe... sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ hāsapaññā.

7.Javanapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā javanapaññā? Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ rūpaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhaṃ khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Yā kāci vedanā...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhaṃ khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhaṃ khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena anattā asārakatṭhenāti tulayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena anattā

asāraḱaṭṭhenāti tulayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā jarāmarañanirodhe¹ nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti tulayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmarañāṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti tulayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā jarāmarañanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Javanapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ javanapaññā.

Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā tikkhapaññā? Khippaṃ kilese chindatīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti² anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannaṃ vihimsāvittakkaṃ nādhivāseti...pe... uppānuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannaṃ rāgaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannaṃ dosaṃ...pe... uppannaṃ mohāṃ ... uppannaṃ kodhaṃ... uppannaṃ upanāhaṃ... makkhaṃ... paḷāsaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambhaṃ... sārāmbhaṃ... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilese... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisāṅkhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Ekasmiṃ āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni catasso paṭisambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyāti – tikkhapaññā. Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ tikkhapaññā.

Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā nibbedhikapaññā? Idhekacco sabbasaṅkhāresu ubbegabahulo hoti uttāsabahulo ukkaṅṭhanabahulo aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo. Bahimukho na ramati sabbasaṅkhāresu. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ kodhaṃ...pe... upanāhaṃ... makkhaṃ... paḷāsaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambhaṃ... sārāmbhaṃ... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilese... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisāṅkhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ nibbedhikapaññā.

Imā soḷasa paññāyo. Imāhi soḷasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo paṭisambhidappatto.

2. Puggalavisesaniddeso

8. Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā – eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā – eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

¹ jarāmarañāṃ rūpanirodhe (syā.)

² byantiṃ karoti (ka.)

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā – eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā – eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā – eko vihārabahulo, eko na vihārabahulo. Yo vihārabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā – eko paccavekkhaṇābahulo, eko na paccavekkhaṇābahulo. Yo paccavekkhaṇābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā – eko sekhapaṭisambhidappatto, eko asekhapaṭisambhidappatto. Yo asekhapaṭisambhidappatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā, dvepi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā – eko sāvakaṇāramippatto, eko na sāvakaṇāramippatto. Yo sāvakaṇāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā, dvepi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā – eko sāvakaṇāramippatto, eko paccekasambuddho. Yo paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Paccekabuddhaṅca sadevakaṅca lokaṃ upādāya tathāgato arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho aggo paṭisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañāṇo adhiḡatapaṭisambhido catuvesārajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisāsīho...pe... yepi te khattiyapaṇḡitā brāhmaṇapaṇḡitā gahapatipaṇḡitā samaṇapaṇḡitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṡhigatāni, te pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abhisāṅkharitvā tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtivā pucchanti gūḷhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca. Kathitā visajjitā ca te pañhā bhagavatā honti niddiṡhakāraṇā, upakkhittakā ca te bhagavato sampajjanti. Atha kho bhagavā tattha atirocati, yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappattoti.

Mahāpaññākathā niṡṡhitā.

2. Iddhikathā

9. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo, kati pādā, kati padāni, kati mūlāni? **Kā iddhīti?** Ijjanatṡhena iddhi. **Kati iddhiyoti?** Dasa iddhiyo. **Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyoti?** Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro pādā, aṡṡha padāni, soḷasa mūlāni.

10. Katamā **dasa iddhiyo?** Adhiṡṡhānā iddhi, vikubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā¹ ijjanatṡhena iddhi.

Iddhiyā katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajābhūmi paṡṡhamāṃ jhānaṃ, pītisukhabhūmi dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, upekkhāsukhabhūmi tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, adukkhamasukhabhūmi catutthaṃ

¹ sammappayogapaccayā (syā. ka.)

jhānaṃ. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katame cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu

chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katamāni aṭṭha padāni? Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhīṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Chando na samādhī, samādhī na chando. Añño chando, añño samādhī. Vīriyaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhīṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Vīriyaṃ na samādhī, samādhī na vīriyaṃ. Aññaṃ vīriyaṃ, añño samādhī. Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhīṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Cittaṃ na samādhī, samādhī na cittaṃ. Aññaṃ cittaṃ, añño samādhī. Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhīṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Vīmaṃsā na samādhī, samādhī na vīmaṃsā. Aññā vīmaṃsā, añño samādhī. Iddhiyā imāni aṭṭha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katamāni soḷasa mūlāni? Anonataṃ¹ cittaṃ kosajje na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anunnataṃ² cittaṃ uddhacce na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anabhīnataṃ cittaṃ rāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anapanataṃ cittaṃ byāpāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anissitaṃ cittaṃ ditṭhiyā na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Appaṭibaddhaṃ cittaṃ chandarāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vipparamuttaṃ cittaṃ kāmarāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Visaññuttaṃ cittaṃ kilese na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vimariyādikataṃ cittaṃ kilesamariyāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Ekattagataṃ³ cittaṃ nānattakilesehi⁴ na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Saddhāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ assaddhiye na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vīriyena pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ kosajje na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Satiyā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ pamāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Samādhinā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhacce na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Paññāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ avijjāya na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Obhāsagataṃ cittaṃ avijjandhakāre na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Iddhiyā imāni soḷasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

Dasaidhiniddeso

10. Katamā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udake. Utakepi abhijjamāne⁵ gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paññānaṃ parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteṭīti.

Idhāti imissā ditṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthusāsane. Tena vuccati – “idhā”ti. **Bhikkhūti** puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā arahā vā akuppadhammo. **Anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhotīti** nānappakāraṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti. **Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hotīti** pakatiyā eko

¹ anonataṃ (ka.)

² (anunnataṃ (ka.)

³ ekaggataṃ (syā.)

⁴ nānattakilese (syā.)

⁵ abhijjamāno (ka.) đī. ni. 1.238 passitabbā

bahukaṃ āvajjati, satam vā sahaṣṣam vā sataśaṣṣam vā āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “bahulo homī”¹ti. Bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā cūḷapanthako² ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti. **Bahudhāpi hutvā eko hotīti** pakatiyā bahuko ekaṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “eko homī”ti. Eko hoti. Yathāyasmā cūḷapanthako bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti.

11. Āvibhāvanti kenaci anāvaṭaṃ hoti appaṭicchannaṃ vivaṭaṃ pākaṭaṃ. **Tirobhāvanti** kenaci āvaṭaṃ hoti paṭicchannaṃ pihitaṃ paṭikujjitaṃ. **Tirokuṭṭaṃtiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpiākāseti** pakatiyā ākāsaśaṣṣamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “ākāso hotū”ti. Ākāso hoti. Tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvaṭe aparikkhitte asajjamānā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimuḷḷaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udaketi pakatiyā āpokasāṣṣamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Pathaviṃ āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “udakaṃ hotū”ti. Udakaṃ hoti. So pathaviyā ummujjanimuḷḷaṃ karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto uduke ummujjanimuḷḷaṃ karonti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto pathaviyā ummujjanimuḷḷaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi uduke.

Udukepiabhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyanti pakatiyā pathavīkaśaṣṣamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Udukaṃ āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “pathavī hotū”ti. Pathavī hoti. So abhijjamāne uduke gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya pathaviyā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne uduke gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ.

Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakūṇoti pakatiyā pathavīkaśaṣṣamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Ākāsaṃ āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “pathavī hotū”ti. Pathavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatipi tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto pathaviyā caṅkamantipi tiṭṭhantipi nisīdantipi seyyampi kappenti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatipi tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakūṇo.

12. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjatiti idha so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye āvajjati. Āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “hatthapāse hotū”ti. Hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñcīdeva rūpagataṃ hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattetiti sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, dūrepi santike adhiṭṭhāti – “santike hotū”ti. Santike hoti. Santikepi dūre adhiṭṭhāti – “dūre hotū”ti. Dūre hoti. Bahukampi thokaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – “thokaṃ hotū”ti. Thokaṃ hoti. Thokampi bahukaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – “bahukaṃ hotū”ti. Bahukaṃ hoti. Dibbena cakkhunā tassa brahmuno rūpaṃ passati. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa brahmuno saddaṃ suṇāti. Cetopariyañāṇena tassa brahmuno cittaṃ pajānāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā, sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca okkamitvā dissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ

¹ hotūti (ka.)

² cullapanthako (syā.)

gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca okkamitvā adissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gacchati. So tassa brahmuno purato rūpiṃ¹ abhinimmināti manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ² ahīnindriyaṃ. Sace so iddhimā caṅkamati, nimmitopi tattha caṅkamati. Sace so iddhimā tiṭṭhati, nimmitopi tattha tiṭṭhati. Sace so iddhimā nisīdati, nimmitopi tattha nisīdati. Sace so iddhimā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmitopi tattha seyyaṃ kappeti. Sace so iddhimā dhūmayati, nimmitopi tattha dhūmayati. Sace so iddhimā pajjalati, nimmitopi tattha pajjalati. Sace so iddhimā dhammaṃ bhāsati, nimmitopi tattha dhammaṃ bhāsati. Sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ pucchati, nimmitopi tattha pañhaṃ pucchati. Sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ puṭṭho visajjeti, nimmitopi tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho visajjeti. Sace so iddhimā tena brahmunā saddhiṃ santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, nimmitopi tattha tena brahmunā saddhiṃ santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati. Yaññadeva so iddhimā karoti, taṃ tadeva hi so nimmito karotīti – ayaṃ adhiṭṭhānā iddhi.

13. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi? Sikhissa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa abhibhū nāma sāvako brahmaloke ʒhito sahasilokadhātum³ sarena viññāpesi. So dissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi; adissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi; dissamānenapi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. Dissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena, adissamānenapi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. So pakativannaṃ vijahitvā kumārakavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, nāgavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, supaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, yakkhavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, indavaṇṇaṃ vā⁴ dasseti, devavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, brahmavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, samuddavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, pabbatavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, vanavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, sīhavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, byagghavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, dīpivaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, hatthimpi dasseti, assampi dasseti, rathampi dasseti, pattimpi dasseti, vividhampi senābyūhaṃ dassetīti – ayaṃ vikubbanā iddhi.

14. Katamā manomayā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ. Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā īsikaṃ pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ muñjo, ayaṃ īsikā. Añño muñjo, añña īsikā. Muñjamhā tveva īsikā pavāḷhā”ti. Seyyathā vā pana puriso asim kosiyaṃ pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ asi, ayaṃ kosi. Añño asi, añña kosi. Kosiyaṃ tveva asi pavāḷho”ti. Seyyathā vā pana puriso ahiṃ karaṇḍā uddhareyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ ahi, ayaṃ karaṇḍo. Añño ahi, añño karaṇḍo. Karaṇḍā tveva ahi ubbhato”ti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ manomayā iddhi.

15. Katamā ñāṇavipphārā iddhi? Aniccānupassanā niccasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti – ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Dukkānupassanā sukhasaññāya... anattānupassanā attasaññāya... nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā... virāgānupassanāya rāgassa... nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti – ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Āyasmato bākulassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, āyasmato saṃkiccassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, āyasmato bhūtapālassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayaṃ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi.

16. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti...pe... catutthena jhānena sukhadukkānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti...pe... ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭiḡhasaññāya nānattasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijḡhatīti...pe... viññāññācāyatanasamāpattiyā

¹ rūpaṃ (syā. ka.) dī. ni. 1.236 passitabbā

² sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ (syā. ka.)

³ sahasilokadhātum (syā.) vatthu saṃ. ni. 1.185

⁴ asuravaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, indavaṇṇaṃ vā (syā.)

ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti...pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Āyasmato sārīputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato sañjīvassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato khāṇuḍḍaṇṇassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi, sāmāvatiyā upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayaṃ samādhivipphārā iddhi.

17. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu¹ sace ākañkhati – “paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya”nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākañkhati – “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya”nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākañkhati – “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya”nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākañkhati – “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya”nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākañkhati – “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī viharati?** Anitṭhasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ **appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī viharati?** Itṭhasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī viharati?** Anitṭhasmiṃca itṭhasmiṃca vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ **appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī viharati?** Itṭhasmiṃca anitṭhasmiṃca vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno?** Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena photṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayaṃ ariyā iddhi.

18. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ, sabbesaṃ devānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ manussānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ vinipātikānaṃ. Ayaṃ kammavipākajā iddhi.

Katamā **puññavato iddhi?** Rājā cakkavattī² vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhiṃ caturaṅginiyā senāya, antamaso assabandhagopurise³ upādāya. Jotikassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, meṇḍakassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, ghositassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannaṃ mahāpuññānaṃ puññavato iddhi. Ayaṃ puññavato iddhi.

Katamā **vijjāmayā iddhi?** Vijjādharā vijjaṃ parijappetvā vehāsaṃ gacchanti, ākāse antalikkhe hatthimpi dassenti, assampi dassenti, rathampi dassenti, pattimpi dassenti, vividhampi senābyūhaṃ dassenti. Ayaṃ vijjāmayā iddhi.

Kathaṃ **tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanatṭhena iddhi?** Nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanatṭhena iddhi. Abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā

¹ ma. ni. 3.462 passitabbā

² cakkavatti (syā.)

³ assabandhagopake purise (syā.)

ijjhanatṭhena iddhi...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānatṭho ijjatīti – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjhanatṭhena iddhi. Evaṃ tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjhanatṭhena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Abhisamayakathā

19. Abhisamayoti. Kena abhisameti? Cittena abhisameti.

Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññāṇī abhisameti? Na aññāṇī abhisameti. Ñāṇena abhisameti.

Hañci ñāṇena abhisameti, tena hi acittena ca ñāṇena ca acittako¹ abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti. Cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Hañci cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, tena hi kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi kammassakatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi aṭṭacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na aṭṭacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi paccuppannalokiyacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na paccuppannalokiyacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Kathaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe uppādādhipeyyaṃ cittaṃ ñāṇassa hetu paccayo ca. Taṃsāmpayuttaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ dassanādhipeyyaṃ ñāṇaṃ cittaṃsa hetu paccayo ca. Taṃsāmpayuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

20. Kiṃnu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditṭhi, abhiniropānābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahābhisamayo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānābhisamayo sammākammanto, vodānābhisamayo sammāājīvo, paggaḥābhisamayo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānābhisamayo sammāsati, avikkhepābhisamayo sammāsamādhī; upaṭṭhānābhisamayo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayābhisamayo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggaḥābhisamayo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇābhisamayo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamābhisamayo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānābhisamayo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyābhisamayo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyābhisamayo vīriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyābhisamayo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyābhisamayo samādhibalaṃ,

¹ tena hi acittako (syā.)

avijjāya akampiyābhisamayo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhābhisamayo saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḥābhisamayo vīriyindriyaṃ, upatthānābhisamayo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanābhisamayo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyatthēna indriyābhisamayo, akampiyatthēna balābhisamayo, niyyānatthēna bojjaṅgābhisamayo, hetutthēna maggābhisamayo, upatthānatthēna satipatthānābhisamayo, padahatthēna sammappadhānābhisamayo, ijghanatthēna iddhipādābhisamayo, tathatthēna saccābhisamayo, avikkhepatthēna samathābhisamayo, anupassanatthēna vipassanābhisamayo, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanābhisamayo, anativattanatthēna yuganaddhābhisamayo, saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhiabhisamayo, avikkhepatthēna visuddhiabhisamayo, dassanatthēna dīṭṭhivissuddhiabhisamayo, muttatthēna vimokkhābhisamayo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjābhisamayo, pariccāgatthēna vimuttiabhisamayo, samucchēdatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo, manasikāro samutthānatthēna abhisamayo, phasso samodhānatthēna abhisamayo, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna abhisamayo, samādhī pamukhatthēna abhisamayo, sati ādhipateyyatthēna abhisamayo, paññā tatuttaratthēna abhisamayo, vimutti sārattthēna abhisamayo, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

21. Kim nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Sotāpattimaggaḥāṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthī...pe... amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kim nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Sotāpattiphalakkaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthī...pe... paṭippassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo...pe... amatogadham 5 nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kim nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti?

Na hi. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥāṇe...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaḥāṇe... anāgāmimaggaḥāṇe... anāgāmiphalaḥāṇe... arahattamaggaḥāṇe...pe... arahattaphalaḥāṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthī, abhiniropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo...pe... paṭippassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo...pe... amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Yvāyaṃ¹ kilese pajahati, atīte kilese pajahati...pe... anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppanne kilese pajahati, atīte kilese pajahatīti. Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇaṃ khepeti, niruddham nirodheti, vigataṃ vigameti, atthaṅgataṃ atthaṅgameti, atītaṃ yaṃ na atthi taṃ pajahatīti? Na atīte kilese pajahatīti. Anāgate kilese pajahatīti. Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātaṃ pajahati, anibbattaṃ pajahati, anuppannaṃ pajahati, apātubhūtaṃ pajahati, anāgataṃ yaṃ na atthi taṃ pajahatīti? Na anāgate kilese pajahatīti. Paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti. Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi ratta rāgaṃ pajahati, duttho dosaṃ pajahati, mūlho mohaṃ pajahati, vinibaddho mānaṃ pajahati, parāmattho dīṭṭhim pajahati,

Vikkhepagato uddhaccaṃ pajahati, anīṭṭhaṅgato vicikicchaṃ pajahati, thāmagato anusayaṃ pajahati, kaṇhasukkadhamaṃ yuganaddhā samameva vattanti, saṃkilesikā² maggabhāvanā hoti?

Na hi atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate...pe... na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi natthi maggabhāvanā, natthi phalasaḥchikiriya, natthi kilesappahānaṃ, natthi dhammābhisamayoti? Atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasaḥchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi taruṇo rukkhō ajātaphalo. Tameṇaṃ puriso mūlaṃ chindeyya. Ye tassa rukkhassa ajātaphalā, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti,

¹ syāyaṃ (syā. pī.)

² taṃ saṃkilesikā (syā. ka.)

anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evamevaṃ uppādo hetu, uppādo paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyāti. Uppāde ādīnavam disvā anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandatā ye uppādapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti, anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Pavattaṃ hetu, nimittaṃ hetu, āyūhanā hetu. Āyūhanā paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyāti. Āyūhane ādīnavam disvā anāyūhane cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anāyūhane cittaṃ pakkhandatā, ye āyūhanapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti, anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evaṃ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalāsacchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayoti.

Abhisamayakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Vivekakathā

22. Sāvattthinidānaṃ¹. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, evamevaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ...pe... sammāvācaṃ... sammākammantaṃ... sammāājīvaṃ... sammāvāyāmaṃ... sammāsatiṃ... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

23. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci² bījagāmbhūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evamete bījagāmbhūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti...pe... sammāvācaṃ bhāveti... sammākammantaṃ bhāveti... sammāājīvaṃ bhāveti... sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti... sammāsatiṃ bhāveti... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu”ti.

1. Maggaṅaniddeso

24. Sammāditṭhiyā pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā. Sammāsaṅkappassa...pe... sammāvācāya... sammākammantassa... sammāājīvassa... sammāvāyāmassa... sammāsatiyā... sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

¹ saṃ ni. 3.5.149 passitabbā

² yepime (syā.) saṃ. ni. 5.150 passitabbā

Sammādiṭṭhiyākatame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo, tadaṅgavirāgo, samucchedavirāgo, paṭippassaddhivirāgo, nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyākatame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho, tadaṅganirodho, samucchedanirodho, paṭippassaddhinirodho, nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca amatā dhātu. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo, tadaṅgavossaggo, samucchedavossaggo, paṭippassaddhivossaggo, nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

25. Sammāsaṅkappassa...pe... sammāvācāya... sammākammantassa... sammājīvassa... sammāvāyāmassa... sammāsatīyā... sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo, tadaṅgavirāgo, samucchedavirāgo, paṭippassaddhivirāgo, nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṅcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho, tadaṅganirodho, samucchedanirodho, paṭippassaddhinirodho, nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca

nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca amatā dhātu. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo, tadaṅgavossaggo, samucchedavossaggo, paṭippassaddhivossaggo, nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossagesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

26. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti...pe... satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulīkaroti...pe... pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañcindriyāni bhāveti, pañcindriyāni bahulīkaroti...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci bījagāmahūtagāmā vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evamete bījagāmahūtagāmā vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

“Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... satindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya...pe... pāpuṇāti dhammesu”ti.

2. Indriyaniddeso

27. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā. Vīriyindriyassa...pe... satindriyassa... samādhindriyassa... paññindriyassa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitam...pe... saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

Vīriyindriyassa...pe... satindriyassa...pe... samādhindriyassa... paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchedaviveko, paṭipassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko...pe... paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayāti.

Vivekakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Cariyākathā

28. Cariyāti, aṭṭha cariyāyo – iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokatthacariyāti.

Iriyāpathacariyāti catūsu iriyāpathesu. **Āyatanacariyāti** chasu ajjhakkabāhiresu āyatanesu. **Saticariyāti** catūsu satipatṭhānesu. **Samādhicariyāti** catūsu jhānesu. **Ñāṇacariyāti** catūsu ariyasaccesu. **Maggacariyāti** catūsu ariyamaggesu. **Patticariyāti** catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. **Lokatthacariyāti** tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu padese¹ paccekabuddhesu padese sāvakesu.

Iriyāpathacariyā ca pañidhisampannānaṃ. Āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ. Saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ. Samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānaṃ. Ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ. Maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ. Patticariyā ca adhigataphalānaṃ. Lokatthacariyā ca tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ padese paccekabuddhānaṃ padese sāvakānaṃ. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

29. Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṅhanto vīriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesamadhigacchatīti visesacariyāya carati. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyoti.

Cariyākathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Pāṭihāriyakathā

30. “Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave², pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ, anusāsanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

“**Katamañca, bhikkhave, iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ?** Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ.

“**Katamañca, bhikkhave, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ?** Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco nimittena ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti. So bahum cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti. So bahum cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti.

¹ padeso (syā).

² a. ni. 3.61 passitabbā

So bahum cepi ādisati, tatheva tam hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, napi vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati, api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti – ‘yathā imassa bhoto manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā imassa¹ cittassa anantarā amukaṃ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkayissatī’². So bahum cepi ādisati, tatheva tam hoti, no aññathā. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco evamanusāsati – ‘evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasi karittha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā’^{ti}. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni”.

31. Nekkhammaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena nekkhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Tam kho pana nekkhammaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Abyāpādo ijġhatīti – iddhi. Byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “So kho pana abyāpādo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Ālokasaññā ijġhatīti – iddhi. Thinamidham paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Sā kho pana ālokasaññā evaṃ āsevitabbā, evaṃ bhāvetabbā, evaṃ bahulīkātabbā, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Avikkhepo ijġhatīti – iddhi. Uddhaccaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “So kho pana avikkhepo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Dhammavavathānaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Vicikicchaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena dhammavavathānena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Tam kho pana dhammavavathānaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā, sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Ñāṇaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Avijġaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena ñāṇena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Tam kho pana ñāṇaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Pāmojjaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Aratiṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena pāmojjena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Tam kho pana pāmojjaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”^{ti} – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ...pe....

Paṭhamam jhānaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Nīvaraṇe paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena paṭhamena jhānena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Tam kho pana paṭhamam jhānaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ

¹ tathā imassa (syā.), yathā imassa (ka.) a. ni. 3.61 passitabbā

² vitakkessatīti (syā.) a. ni. 3.61

bhāvetabbam, evaṃ bahulīkātabbam, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upatṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam...pe....

Arahattamaggo ijġhatīti – iddhi. Sabbakilese paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyam. Ye tena arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyam. “So kho pana arahattamaggo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upatṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyam.

32. Nekkhammaṃ ijġhatīti – iddhi. Kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyam. Yā ca iddhi yaṅca pāṭihāriyam, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. Abyāpādo ijġhatīti – iddhi. Byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyam. Yā ca iddhi yaṅca pāṭihāriyam, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyam. Ālokasaññā ijġhatīti – iddhi. Thinamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyam...pe.... arahattamaggo ijġhatīti – iddhi. Sabbakilese paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyam. Yā ca iddhi yaṅca pāṭihāriyam, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyanti.

Pāṭihāriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Samasīsakathā

33. Sabbadhammānaṃ¹ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.

Sabbadhammānanti pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākātā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā. **Sammā samucchedeti** nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratiṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati...pe.... arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

Nirodheti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratiṃ nirodheti, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti...pe.... arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

Anupaṭṭhānatāti nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upaṭṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upaṭṭhāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thinamiddhaṃ na upaṭṭhāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upaṭṭhāti, dhammavavattṭhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upaṭṭhāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upaṭṭhāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upaṭṭhāti, paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti...pe.... arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

Samanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavattṭhānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samaṃ...pe.... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo samaṃ.

Sīsanti terasa sīsāni – palibodhasīsāṅca taṅhā, vinibandhanasīsāṅca māno, parāmāsasīsāṅca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsāṅca uddhaccaṃ, saṅkilesasīsāṅca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsāṅca saddhā, pagghasīsāṅca vīriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānasīsāṅca sati, avikkhepasīsāṅca

¹ sabbesaṃ dhammānaṃ (ka.) paṭi. ma. 1.87 passitabbā

samādhi, dassanasīsaṅca paññā, pavattasīsaṅca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṅca vimokkho, sankhārasīsaṅca nirodhoti.

Samasīsakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Satipaṭṭhānakathā

34. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu...pe... citte... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti.

35. [Ka] kathaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idhekacco pathavīkāyaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti, paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Idhekacco āpokāyaṃ...pe... tejokāyaṃ... vāyokāyaṃ... kesakāyaṃ... lomakāyaṃ... chavikāyaṃ... cammakāyaṃ... maṃsakāyaṃ... rudhirakāyaṃ... nhārukāyaṃ¹... atṭhikāyaṃ... atṭhimiñjakāyaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato ; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati, nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

[Kha] kathaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idhekacco sukhaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... idhekacco dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ...pe... adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ... sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ... ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ... jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanaṃ... kāyasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ...

¹ nahārukāyaṃ (syā.)

manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... evaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

[Ga] kathaṃ **citte cittānupassī viharati?** Idhekacco sarāgaṃ cittaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Idhekacco vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ...pe... sadosaṃ cittaṃ... vītadosaṃ cittaṃ... samohaṃ cittaṃ... vītamohaṃ cittaṃ... saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ... vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ... mahaggataṃ cittaṃ... amahaggataṃ cittaṃ... sauttaraṃ cittaṃ... anuttaraṃ cittaṃ... samāhitaṃ cittaṃ... asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ... vimuttaṃ cittaṃ... avimuttaṃ cittaṃ... cakkhaviññānaṃ... sotaviññānaṃ... ghānaviññānaṃ... jivhāviññānaṃ... kāyaviññānaṃ... manoviññānaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. **Aniccato anupassanto** niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati.

[Gha] kathaṃ **dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?** Idhekacco ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ ṭhapetvā vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā cittaṃ tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi te dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satiṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Vipassanākathā

36. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca –

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci¹ saṅkhāraṃ niccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ

¹ kiñci (ka.) a. ni. 6.99-100 passitabbā

anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā¹ sacchikarissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre aniccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati, sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbadhamme² anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nibbānaṃ dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – netam ʘhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nibbānaṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ʘhānametaṃ vijjati”.

37. Katihākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, katihākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, katamahi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhatto parato palokato itito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato

¹ arahattaphalaṃ vā (syā. ka.) a. ni. 6.98 passitabbā

² kañci dhammaṃ (syā.), kiñci dhammaṃ (ka.) a. ni. 6.100 passitabbā

pabhaṅguto¹ addhuvato atāṇato² aḷeṇato asaraṇato rittato tucchato suñṇato anattato ādīnavato vipariṇāmadhammato asārakato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jarādhammato byādhidhammato maraṇadhammato sokadhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṅkilesikadhammato.

38. Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho niccaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sukhaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ārogyaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe gaṇḍato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho agaṇḍaṃ³ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho visallaṃ⁴ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anagho nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe ābādhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anābādhō nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe parato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparappaccayaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe palokato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apalokadhammo nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe itito passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anītikaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe upaddavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupaddavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe bhayato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abhayaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe upasaggato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupasaggaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe calato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho acalaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe pabhaṅguto passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apabhaṅgu⁵ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe addhuvato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho dhuvaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe atāṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho tāṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe aḷeṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho leṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe asaraṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho saraṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe rittato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho arittaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

¹ pabhaṅgato (syā.)

² attāṇato (syā.)

³ nigāṇḍo (syā.)

⁴ nissallaṃ (syā.)

⁵ appabhaṅgaṃ (syā.)

Pañcakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho atucchaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe suññato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramasuññaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramatthaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe ādīnavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anādīnavam nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vipariṇāmadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avipariṇāmadhammaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe asārakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sāraṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe aghamūlato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anaghamūlaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vadhakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avadhakaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avibhavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sāsavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anāsavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe saṅkhatato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkhatam nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nirāmiṣaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe jātidhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajātam nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe jarādhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajaram nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abyādhi¹ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe maraṇadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho amataṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sokadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asokaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe paridevadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparidevaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe upāyāsadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupāyāsaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe saṃkilesikadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṃkiliṭṭhaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

39. Aniccatoṭi, aniccānupassanā. Dukkhatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Rogatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Gaṇḍatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Sallatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Aghatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Ābādhatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Paratoti, anattānupassanā. Palokatoti, aniccānupassanā. Ītitoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Upaddavatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Bhayatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Upasaggatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Calatoti, aniccānupassanā. Pabhaṅgutoti, aniccānupassanā. Addhuvatoti,

¹ abyādhidhammaṃ (syā.)

aniccānupassanā. Atāṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Aḷeṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Asaraṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Rittatoti, anattānupassanā.

Tucchatoti, anattānupassanā. Suññatoti, anattānupassanā. Anattatoti, anattānupassanā. Ādīnavatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vipariṇāmadhammatoti, aniccānupassanā. Asārakatoti, anattānupassanā. Aghamūlatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vadhakatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vibhavatoti, aniccānupassanā. Sāsavatoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Saṅkhatatoti, aniccānupassanā. Mārāmisatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Jātidhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Jarādhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Byādhidhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Maraṇadhammatoti, aniccānupassanā. Sokadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Paridevadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Upāyāsadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Saṃkilesikadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhantassa, imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavīsati anattānupassanā, paññāsa aniccānupassanā;

Sataṃ pañcavīsati ceva, yāni dukkhe pavuccareti.

Vipassanākathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Mātīkākathā

40. Nicchāto¹, makkho vimokkho, vijjāvimutti, adhisīlaṃ, adhicittaṃ, adhipaññā, passaddhi, ñāṇaṃ, dassanaṃ visuddhi² nekkhammaṃ, nissaraṇaṃ paviveko, vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, jīvitāṃ.

41. Nicchātoti nekkhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto...pe... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇehi nicchāto...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi nicchāto.

Mokkho vimokkhoti nekkhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti – makkho vimokkho. Abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti – makkho vimokkho...pe... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇehi muccatīti – makkho vimokkho...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti – makkho vimokkho.

Vijjāvimuttīti nekkhammaṃ vijjatīti vijjā, kāmacchandato muccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti. Abyāpādo³ vijjatīti vijjā, byāpādato vimuccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti...pe... arahattamaggo vijjatīti vijjā, sabbakilesehi muccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti.

Adhisīlaṃ adhicittaṃ adhipaññāti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ

¹ nicchāto muccatīti (syā.)

² suddhi (syā.)

³ abyāpādaṃ (syā.)

adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

Passaddhīti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭippassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ paṭippassambheti...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

Ñānanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ ; byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ.

Dassananti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ.

Visuddhīti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggena visujjhati.

Nekkhammanti kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nirodho tassa nekkhammaṃ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammaṃ. Thinamiddhassa ālokasaññā nekkhammaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo nekkhammaṃ.

Nissaraṇanti kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo nissaraṇaṃ.

Pavivekoti kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ paviveko ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo paviveko.

Vossaggoti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatīti – vossaggo. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatīti – vossaggo...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti – vossaggo.

Cariyāti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena carati. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena carati...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggena carati.

Jhānavimokkhoti nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāyantīti dhammā. Jhāpentīti kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānajhāyī¹. Abyāpādo jhāyatīti jhānaṃ. Byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... ālokasaññā jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... arahattamaggo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Sabbakilese jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpentīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānajhāyī.

42. Bhāvanā adhiṭṭhānaṃ jīvitanti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno. Nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati, no visamaṃ; sammā jīvati, no micchā; visuddhaṃ jīvati, no kiliṭṭhanti – ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaññadeva parisam upasaṅkamati – yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapatiparisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ – visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno.

¹ jhānavimokkho (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā

Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavattānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... avijjaṃ pajahanto vijjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamam jhānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno. Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati, no visamaṃ; sammā jīvati, no micchā; visuddhaṃ jīvati, no kiliṭṭhanti – ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaññadeva parisam upasaṅkamati – yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapati-parisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ – visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampannoti.

Mātikākathā niṭṭhitā.

Paññāvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Paññā iddhi abhisamayo, viveko cariyapañcamo;
Pāṭihāri samasīsi, satipaṭṭhānā vipassanā;
Tatiye paññāvaggamhi, mātikāya ca te dasāti.

Mahāvaggo yuganaddho, paññāvaggo ca nāmato;
Tayova vaggā imamhi¹, paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe.

Anantanayamaggesu, gambhīro sāgarūpamo;
Nabhañca tārakākiṇṇaṃ, thūlo jātassaro yathā;
Kathikānaṃ visālāya, yogīnaṃ ñāṇajotanti.

Paṭisambhidāmaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

¹ tivaggo yassa vikkhepo (syā. ka.)